

CIVIL AFFAIRS DIVISION

WAR CRIMES BRANCH

JAPANESE ATROCITIES



WPA-46-64718

CR-111111

Scene of War Crimes Trial

in Tokyo.

GA



+57255 A.C.K.

457255 A.C. - JAP AIRCRAFT

Allied prisoner of war being decapitated
by Japanese executioner in formerly held
Japanese territory some where in the Southwest
Pacific.

CREDIT U.S. ARMY AIR FORCES PHOTO WASH. D.C.



Jap atrocity

Allied prisoner of war decapitated

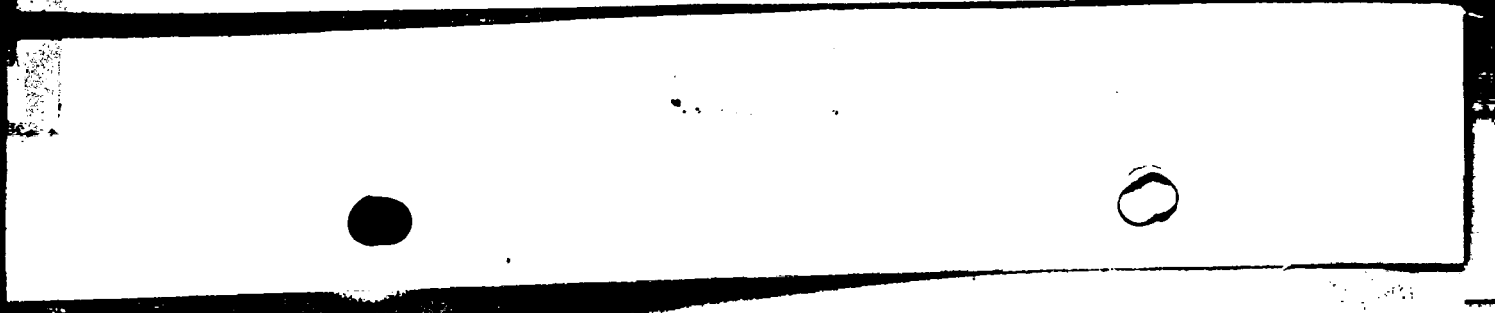
by Japanese executioners

Southwest Pacific. Filu

captured after retreat of

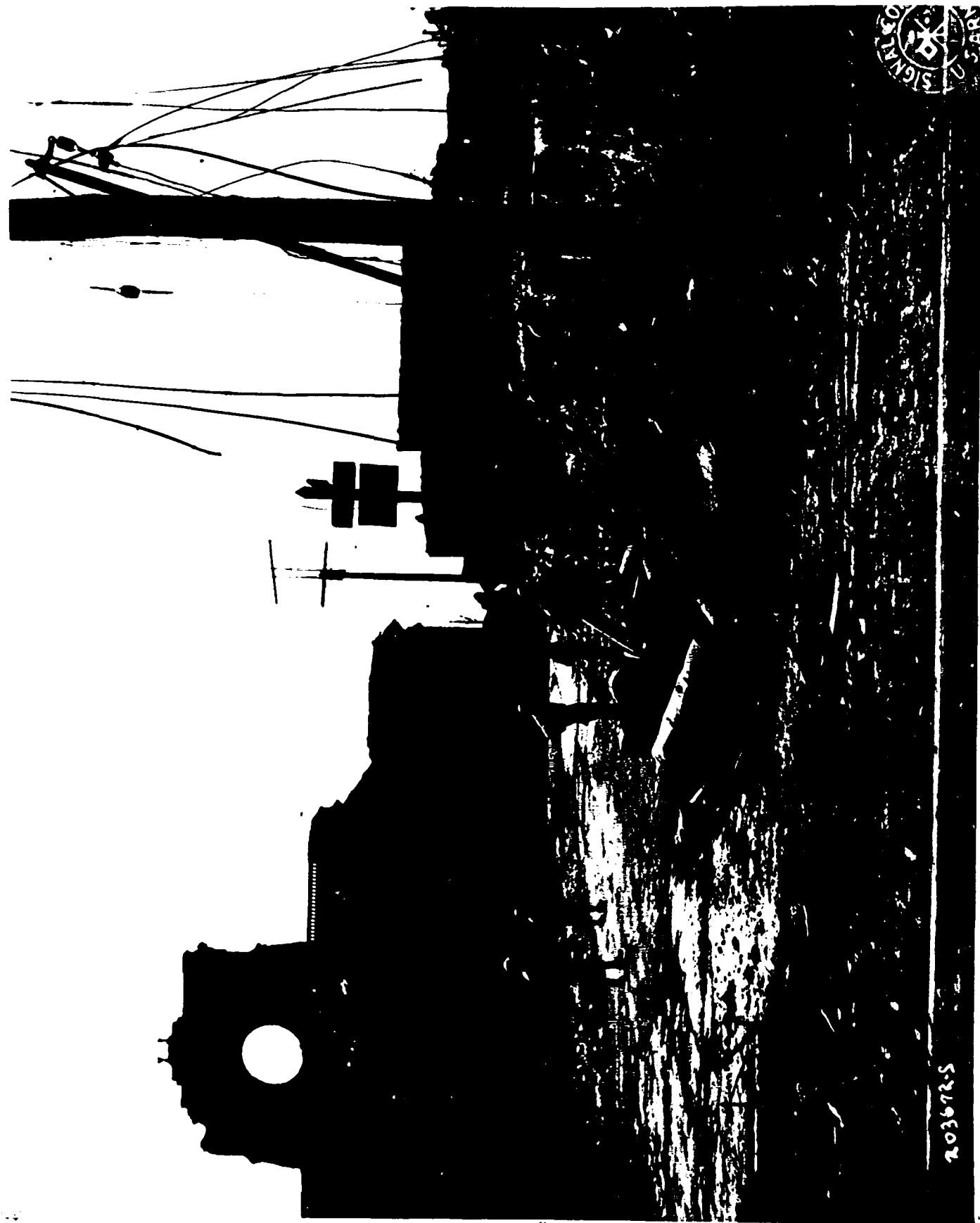
Japanese occupation Amis

C B



U.S. SIGNAL CORPS

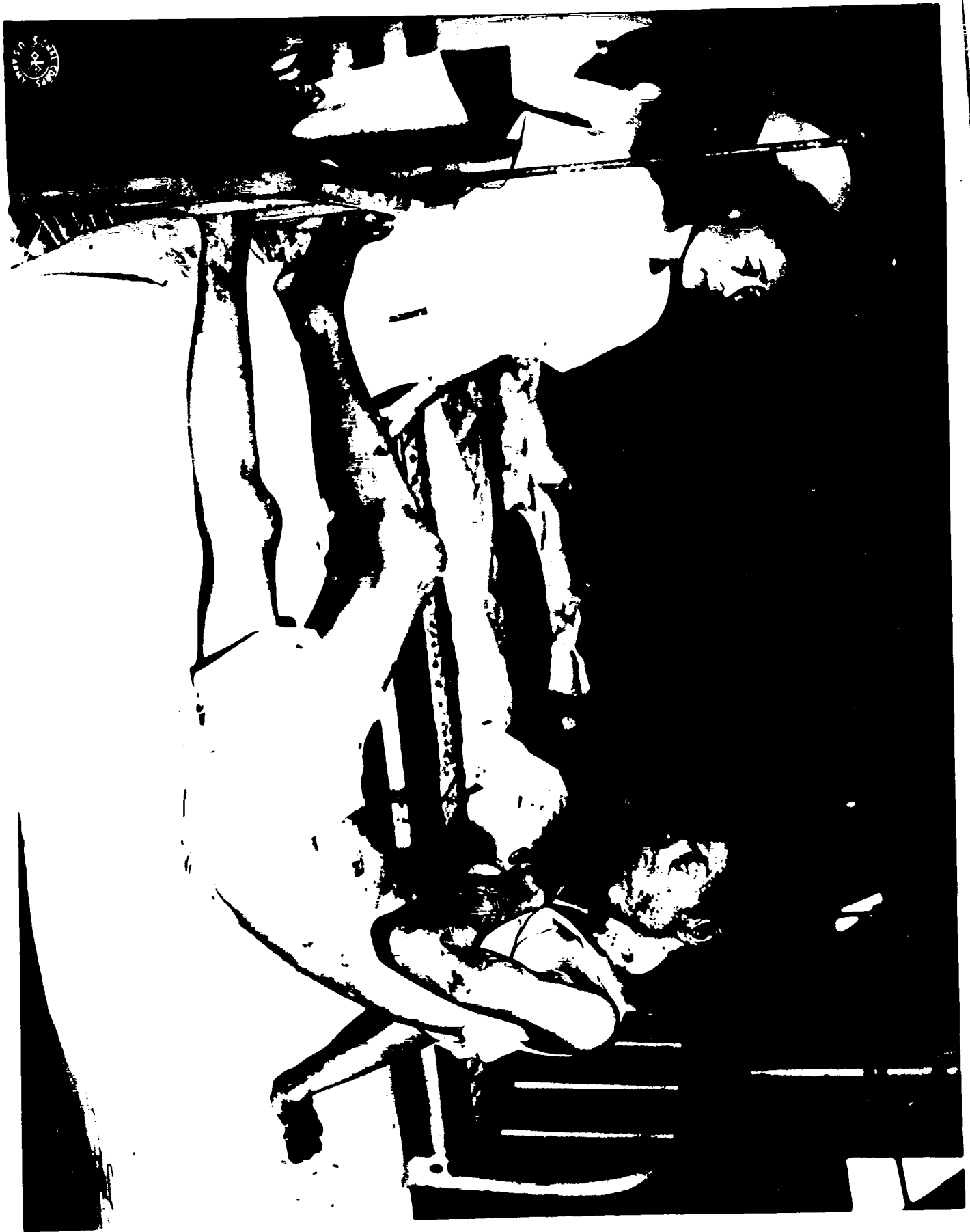
5219025



[Redacted]

[Redacted]

#



SC 213503

This is Louis Trinidad in a San Jacinto
hospital bed after he was bayoneted and
burned by fire caused by a hand grenade
thrown into the San Agustino church shelter
in Manila, P. I. 3-2-45.





203679-5



203679-S

100519-8
FRANÇOIS ARDRETTI MAFER. (No. 24 of 31 p. 17.)
Prof. Camille Bouché was designated by the paper
about articles to send to the press. The letter
in Paris, Alred and the Psychological Institute,
Munich, P.R. 3/2/42.

7



[Redacted header area]

[Redacted main body of text]

11

6



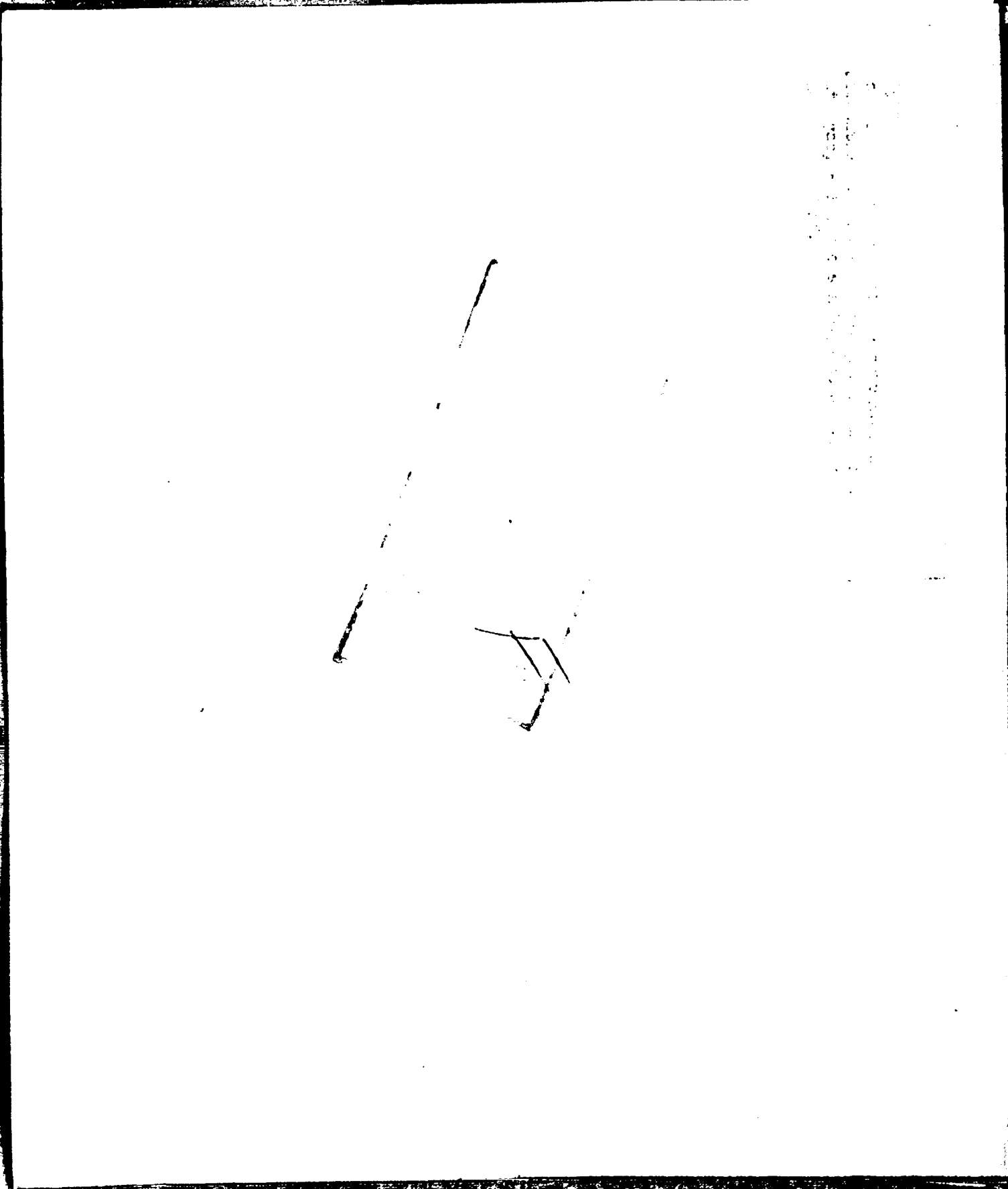
Philippine Atrocity Report

A resident of Pangasinan, Rizal shown in San Lazaro
hospital where he is being treated for
laber wounds suffered at the hands
of Japanese Imperial 3rd Division

2/23/45

SC 203689







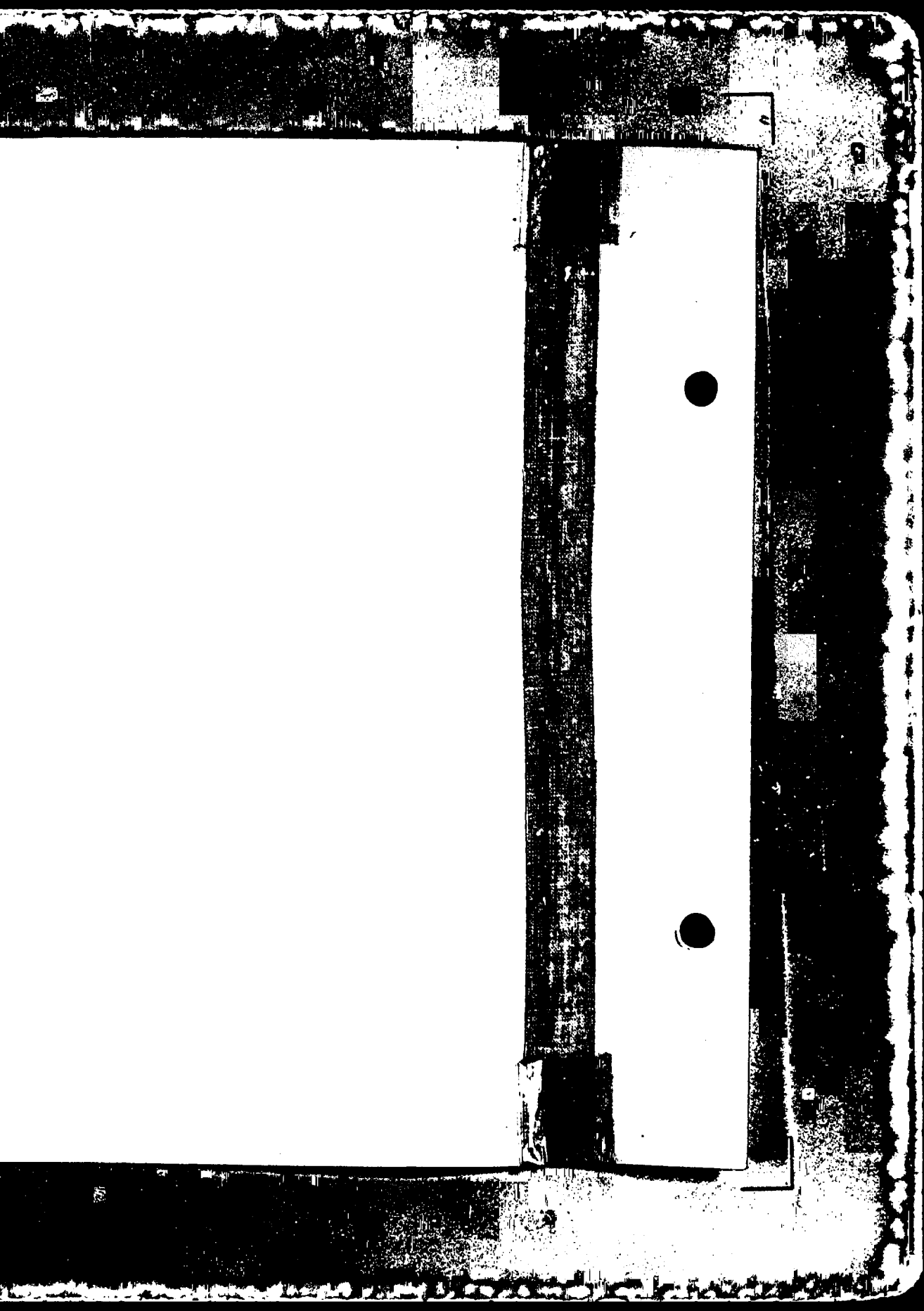
66-990

SC 205896

Aurora Valencia, 16-year-old school girl of Pingas, Laguna Bay, Luzon, P.I., was stabbed in the chest by retreating Japs in en-ergy of looting and killing which cost the lives of 32 Filipinos. 4/16/45.

RECEIVED
U.S. BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
WASHINGTON, D.C.
MAY 1 1945

F





Sa 209 025

Some hospitalized Japs trusted their own medicine
when they were brutally murdered by their
own troops unwilling to be burdened
by wounded in their flight from
Banyuwangi, Luzon, P.I.

6/8/45



203693-S



SO 203693-S

PHILIPPINE AIRCRAFT SERVICE, (No. 10 of 20 pieces)
apolitic Medina of Manila, Manila, taken in
the San Lazaro Hospital, Manila, he is suffering
from that degree burn on the left side of the
of the Japanese Imperial Marines. Medina was
in the Valley City and in an air raid shelter
then he was severely burned. The air raid shelter
were in the shelter when the air raid shelter
flame throwers on them. Medina was the only sur-
vivor and was rescued by several Japanese soldiers
and was later taken to the hospital by Japanese
medics. The above statements in regard to
attested by Dr. Mariano Morales of the San
Lazaro Hospital.



1292

CG 22522

This young girl, 2000 hours, among pine-
apple plantation killed by Jap troops on
9 April 1945 at Singsa, Pakil, Luzon, P.I.
4-11-45.

11



80 21245

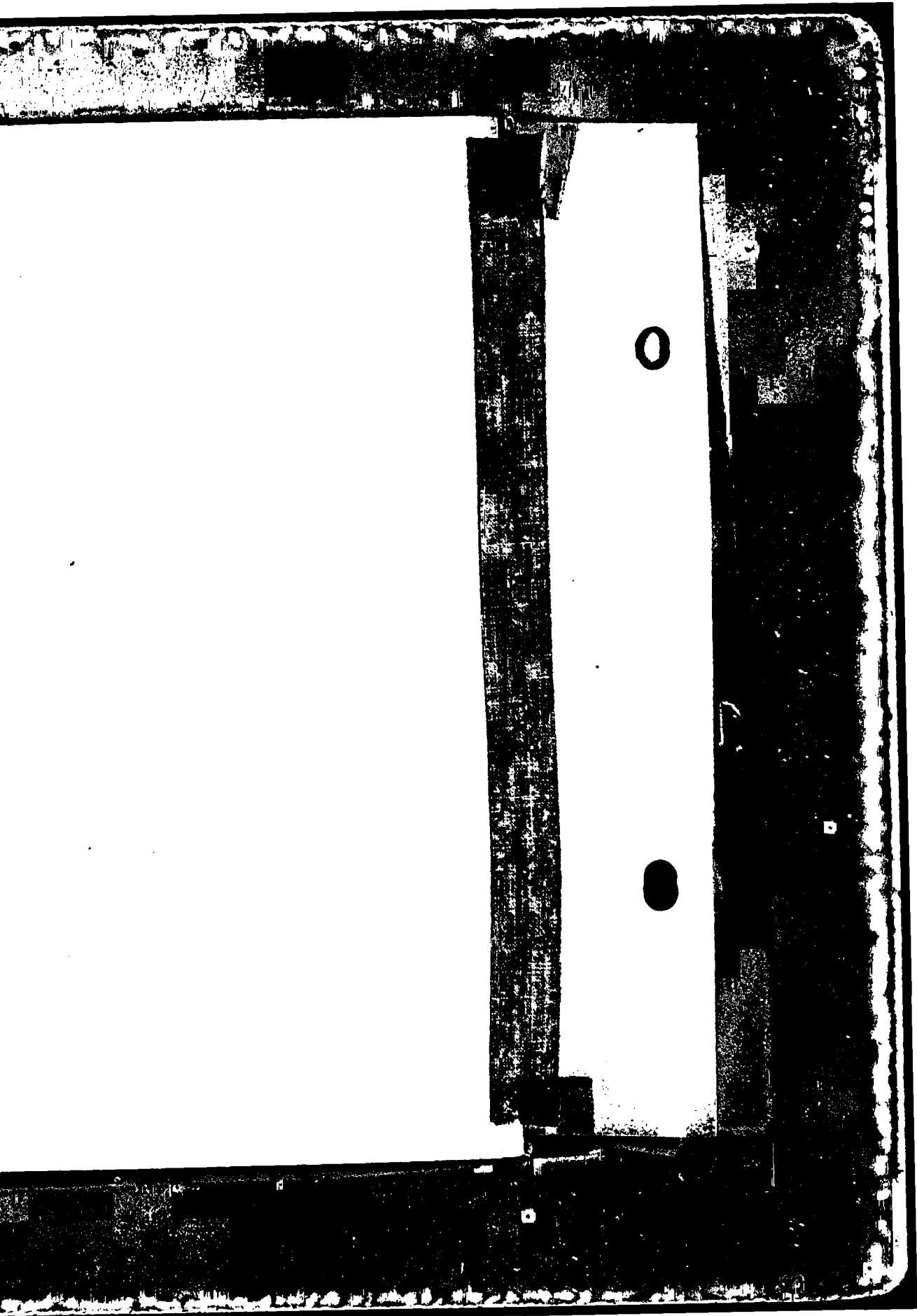
This woman was killed by Jap troops on 7
April 1945 at Lingao, P. I., Luzon, P. I.
4-11-45



CG 208792

The Japs did a thorough job of slaughtering the natives when they retreated from the barrio of Sanuadno, Infanta. Death stench from these four bodies lying near their nipa hut is almost sensible through the photo.

Province of Tayabas, P.I., 5/26/45.





SC 207687-3

PHILIPPINE ATROCITY REPORT. (No. 20 of 34 pics.)
Jap atrocity. Women and children killed in the
Walled City, Manila by the Japanese. 2/23/45.



110
111
112
113
114



SC 42513

Man Filipino death in the mud of a creek
was killed by Jap troops on 9 April 1945
at Lingayen, P. I., Luzon, P. I. 4-11-45.



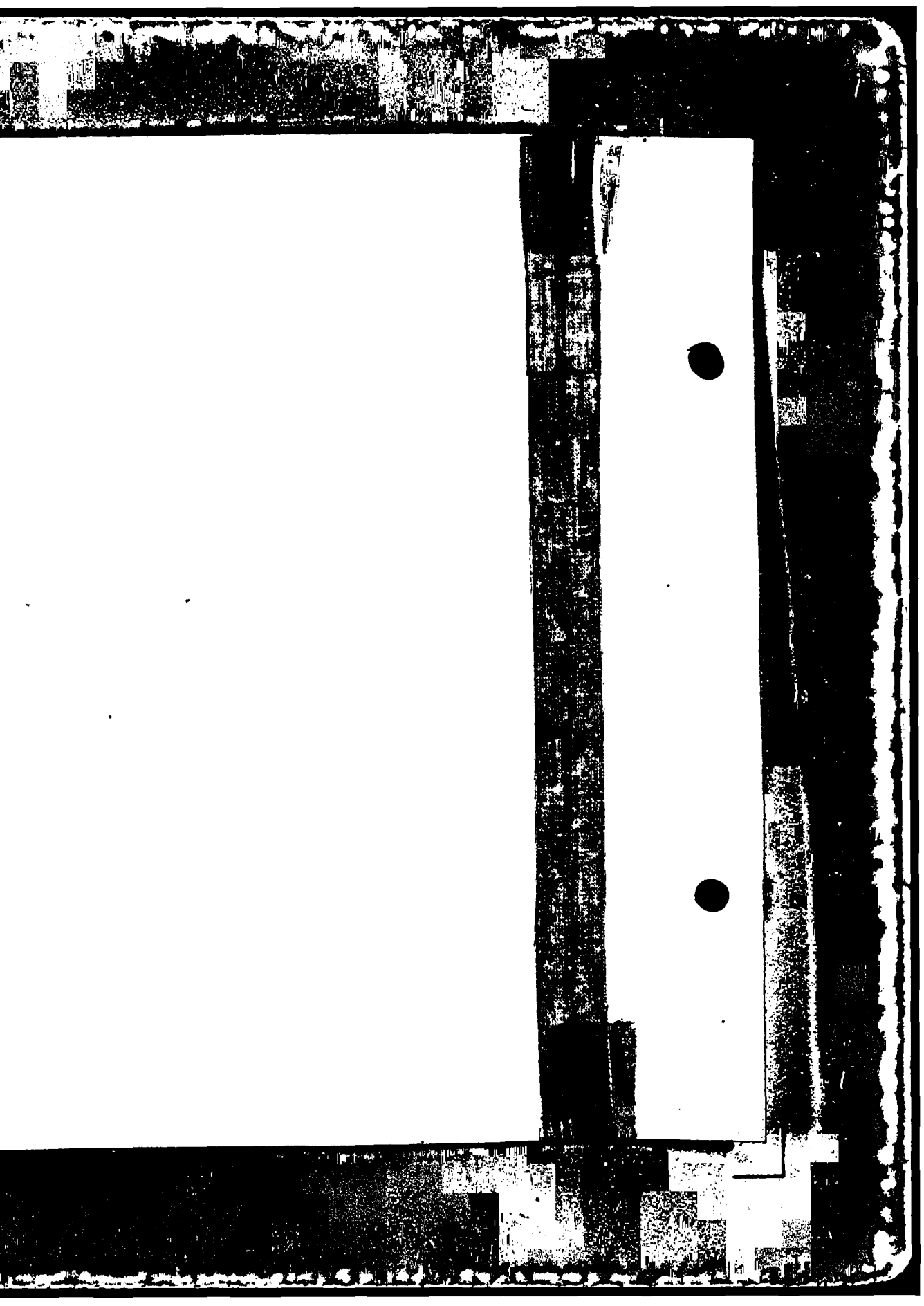


011408-S

JAPANESE ATROCITIES IN THE PHILIPPINES

Brother Jose Marjibacas and Col. Walsh look at the remains of the Father Superior of the Philippines. Trying to escape from a boat in which a number of priests and sisters were held prisoner, the Father Superior was shot by the Japs. 1945

F



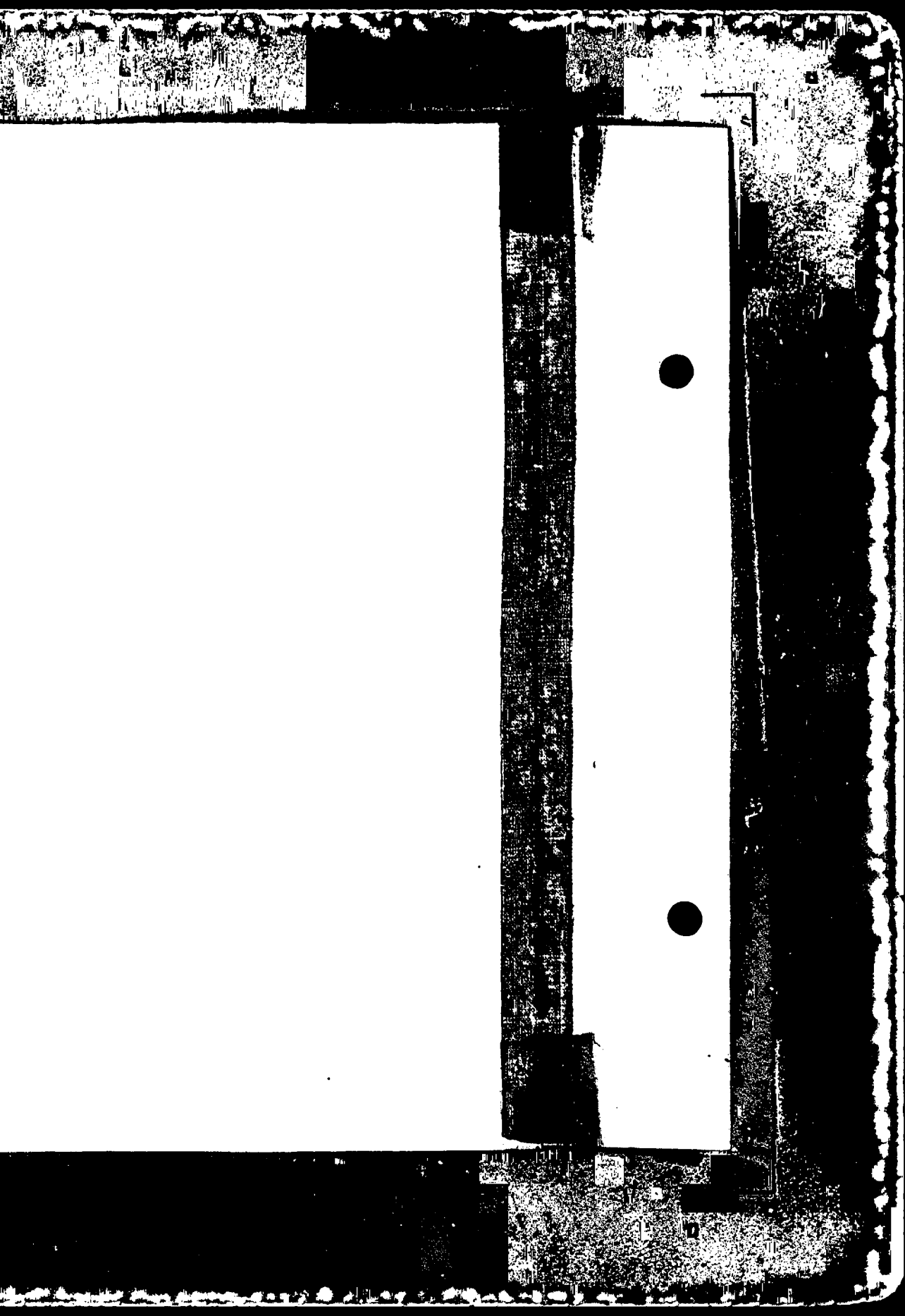


CG 207983

Sending twenty bullets through the chest of this
Filipino did not satisfy his Jap captors; his
head was covered to ensure his death. His body
was found by troops of 24th Division near Digos,
Mindanao, P.I.

4/26/45

F





2
3
4
5
6



SC 211412-8

JAPANESE ATROCITIES IN THE PHILIPPINES

Atrocity: Committed by the Japs on 9 April, 1945 at
Bingas, Pakil, Luzon, P.I. Man laying on table,
bludgeoned. 1945



SC 206259

Philippine Atrocities Report.
Women and helpless civilians
killed in the Walled City,
Manila by the Japanese

206259

2/23/45



SC 208793

Civilians who resisted, tied hands
and feet and mercilessly bayoneted.

2/23/45

208793



275021-6
PHILIPPINE ASSOCIATION REPORT (No. 22 of 34 files.)
Philippine civilian shot in the head and found
with his hands tied. Walled City, Manila, 2/23/45

Ev



SWPA 45 18356

Philippine Atrocity Report.

Filipino Civilian found shot and
near the Walled City, Manila,

keynotes

2/23/45



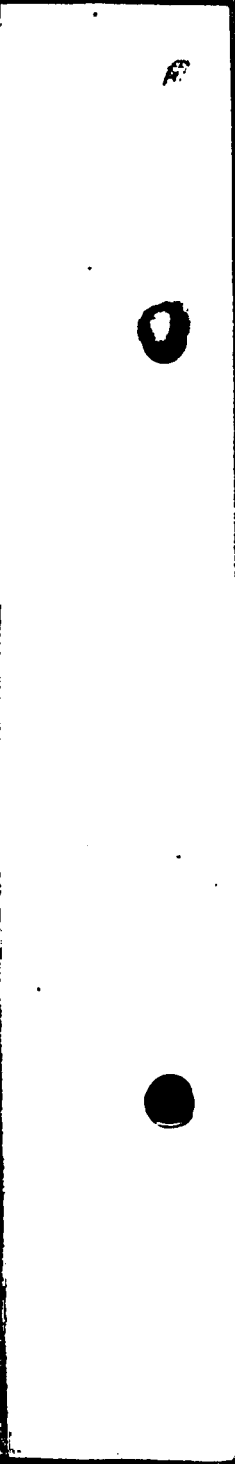
S-559465-5

203635-S

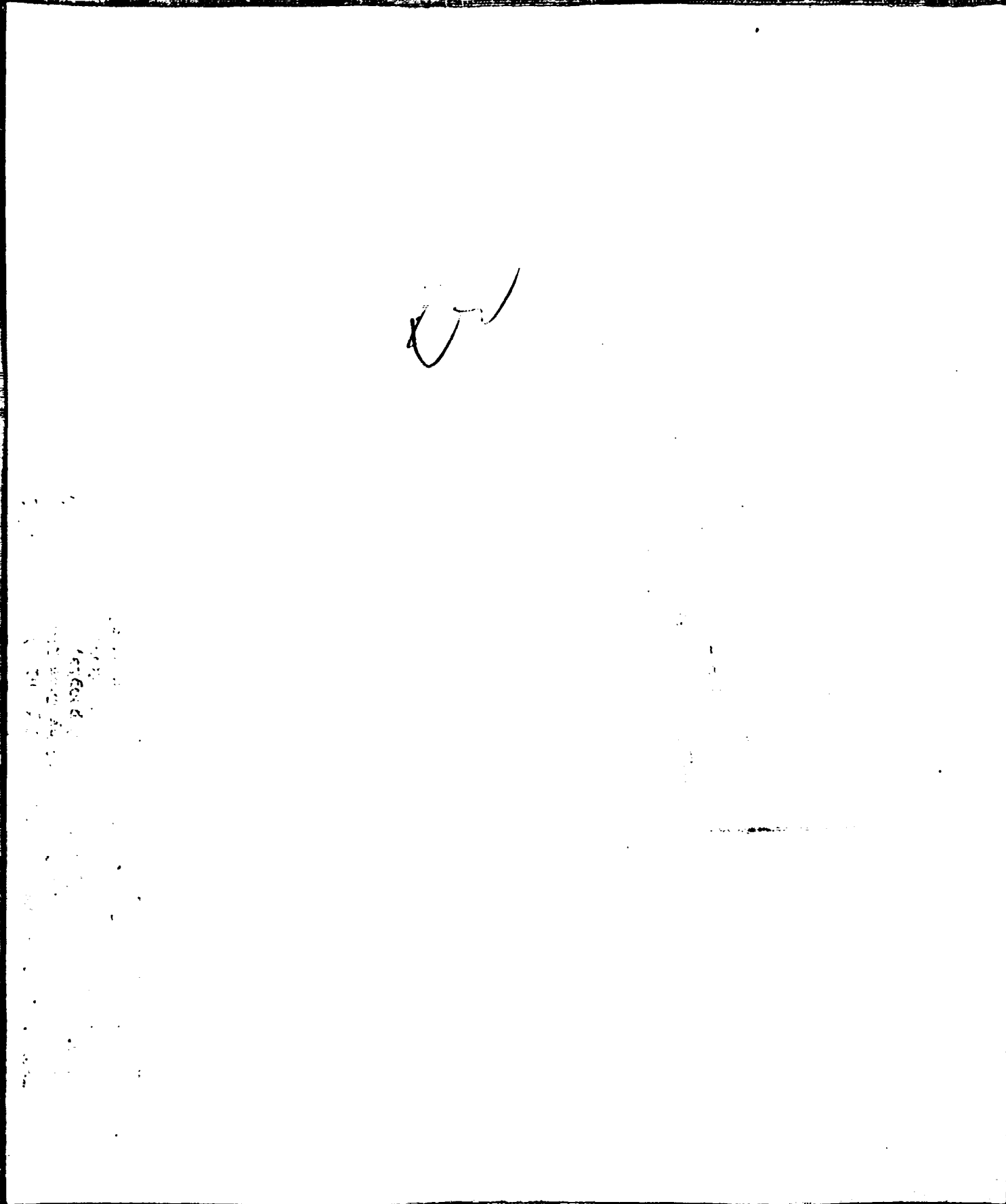
ANTI-JAPANESE PROPAGANDA REPORT. (no. 18 of 54 pics.)
Women and children killed in the Walled City,
Manila, by the Japanese. 2/23/45.

U.S. ARMY PHOTO
RELEASED BY AUTHORITY
OF THE BUREAU OF PUBLIC RELATIONS
OR BY THEATRE PRESS CENTER

62







Handwritten mark



[Redacted header area]

[Redacted main body of the document]

Handwritten signature or initials



142024

Medical, victims of the ...
General Hospital, ...
check for ...
Miami, ...

FL

2 03 24 7

...ATIONS
...ISSUE

11



212500

C

C

SC 212500

This is a crematory pit where American
prisoners of war were buried alive in
Jap internment camp at Puerto Princesa,
Palawan, P.I. 3-1-45

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 1

11 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Japan's Decision to Fight. Research Report prepared by ATIS, based on captured Japanese documents and interrogations of prisoners. (Preliminary draft)

Date: No date Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Numerous Japanese Navy, Army and Government officials.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

ATTACK ON PEARL HARBOR

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Deals primarily with the naval and intelligence preparation for war with the U. S., Britain and the Netherlands. It shows that Japan had committed herself to war by the end of Oct 1941. Part translations of Combined Fleet Secret Operations Orders Nos. 1, 2 and 3, providing for the naval attacks are included. Translations from several diaries of naval and military personnel are included. These show the extent of preparations, course of the fleet units before and during attacks and the units involved.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 1

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 2

11 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extract from personal notes of
Marquis KIDO.

Date: 1941 Original Copy Language:
Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Dr. Tsuru on authority of Marquis Kido.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Prince Konoye, Tojo, Kido and the
Emperor.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Starting of the war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives circumstances surrounding the resignation of
the Konoye Cabinet and the reasons therefor. Also de-
scribes the appointment of Tojo as Premier.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 2

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 3

11 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extracts from notes of Prince
Konoye.

Date: 2 July (apparently 1941) Original (x) Copy ()
Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No () Translation
Has it been photostated? Yes () No () attached to
original.

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Dr. Tsuru on authority of Marquis Kido.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Prince Konoye, Marquis Kido, and the
Emperor.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Starting of the war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

1. That Japan will make preparations for war against U. S. and Britain. X
2. The Empire will not avoid war against U. S. and Britain in order to achieve its objective.
3. The War Minister believed that "First we must strike Russia".
4. The War Minister was objecting to continuation of negotiations with U. S. and was most suited to receive Premiership.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 3

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 4

11 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Chart, Japanese Military System.

Date: Not Dated Original Copy Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Government

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gives positions and not names.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives organization of the military system from the Emperor down to the bureaus and sections.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 4

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 5

11 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Chart showing the Navy Chain of Command as of 30 June 1942, prepared by the Japanese Government.

Date: Original () Copy () Language: English
Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gives office or department and not personal names.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The chart shows the Naval Chain of Command in accordance with standing orders. The principal government officers and various forces are included as a matter of reference.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 5

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 6

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Reply to a Questionnaire Concerning the Pearl Harbor Attack," by the Navy Ministry. Questionnaire submitted by Col. Munson.

Date: 22 Oct 45 Original Copy Language: Japanese
Has it been translated? Yes No Attached to
Has it been photostated? Yes No original.

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 12 Jan 46:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Navy Ministry

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Rear Adm. TOMIOKA, Sadatoshi; Rear Adm. KUROSHINA, Kameto; Capt. FUCEIDA, Mitsue; NAGANO, Osami; CinC Combined Fleet YAMAMOTO, Isoroku.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

ATTACK ON PEARL HARBOR

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

All orders relating to the attack on Pearl Harbor were burned at the time of surrender, but the essential points in such documents are given according to the recollection of three navy officers.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 6

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 7

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Functional Chart of Japanese Government's organization as of 31 July 1941, with annexed Report on the changes in the Japanese Government's organization from Sept. 1940 to Dec. 1941.

Date: Not Given Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prepared by Japanese Government for General Liaison Office to Legal Division, to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains 23 charts showing graphically the organization and breakdown of all branches of the Japanese Government.

The accompanying report on changes from Sept. 1940 to Dec. 1941 is to be read in conjunction with the chart.

Note: Document #432 shows the organization of the Japanese Government as of 1 Aug 45.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(W.S.A.)

Doc. No. 7

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 8

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Opinion on Reform of the Army"
A report to the Japanese Ministry of War on activities of
army cliques, based on information supplied by Inf. Capt.
Takatsugi MURANAKA.

Date: 11 July 1935 Original () Copy (x)
Language: English translation of selected excerpts
from attached Japanese document.

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
2 Jan 46:

CIC

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Members of SAKURA KAI, TOSEI Party, and
SEIGUN Party, including Maj.Gen. TETSUZO, Gen. UGAKI, Dr.
OKAWA, Shumei, Lt. Col. HASHIMOTO, and Lt. Gen. TATEKAWA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: GULBATSU Insurrection
plots to overthrow government by coup d'etat.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Capt. MURANAKA, an active member of the SAKURA KAI,
was imprisoned for participation in the KOKUSO (20 Nov 31)
Incident and this document is an expose by him of that in-
cident and others involving various military cliques. The
translation contains six excerpts from his complaint to
the War Ministry, each of which is analyzed briefly:

1. Report on Investigation of the KOKUSO Incident:
Describes the plan for this incident and names participants.
No big names implicated.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 8

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Opinion on Reform of the Army"
A report to the Japanese Ministry of War on activities of
army cliques, based on information supplied by Inf. Capt.
Takatsugi MURANAKA.

Date: 11 July 1935 Original () Copy (x)
Language: English translation of selected excerpts
from attached Japanese document.

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
2 Jan 46:

CIC

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Members of SAKURA KAI, TOSEI Party, and
SEIGUN Party, including Maj.Gen. TETSUZO, Gen. UGAKI, Dr.
OKAWA, Shumei, Lt. Col. HASHIMOTO, and Lt. Gen. TATEKAWA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: GUMBATSU Insurrection
plots to overthrow government by coup d'etat.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Capt. MURANAKA, an active member of the SAKURA KAI,
was imprisoned for participation in the KOKUSO (20 Nov 31)
Incident and this document is an expose by him of that in-
cident and others involving various military cliques. The
translation contains six excerpts from his complaint to
the War Ministry, each of which is analyzed briefly:

1. Report on Investigation of the KOKUSO Incident:
Describes the plan for this incident and names participants.
No big names implicated.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 8

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Opinion on Reform of the Army"
A report to the Japanese Ministry of War on activities of
army cliques, based on information supplied by Inf. Capt.
Takatsugi MURANAKA.

Date: 11 July 1935 Original () Copy (x)
Language: English translation of selected excerpts
from attached Japanese document.

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
2 Jan 46:

CIC

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Members of SAKURA KAI, TOSEI Party, and
SEIGUN Party, including Maj.Gen. TETSUZO, Gen. UGAKI, Dr.
OKAWA, Shumei, Lt. Col. HASHIMOTO, and Lt. Gen. TATEKAWA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: GUMBATSU Insurrection
plots to overthrow government by coup d'etat.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Capt. MURANAKA, an active member of the SAKURA KAI,
was imprisoned for participation in the KOKUSO (20 Nov 31)
Incident and this document is an expose by him of that in-
cident and others involving various military cliques. The
translation contains six excerpts from his complaint to
the War Ministry, each of which is analyzed briefly:

1. Report on Investigation of the KOKUSO Incident:
Describes the plan for this incident and names participants.
No big names implicated.

SUMMARY Cont'd

2. Shows inter-relationship of TOSEI and SEIGUN Parties, their personnel and rationale. Names these two parties as instigators of the March (1931) Incident and the October (1931) Incident in which "the entire progressive group of the SAKURA KAI" (p.3) was also implicated.

3. Outline of SAKURA KAI: Contains a short history of this society and a description of its aims, mentioning names of prominent members.

4. March (1931) Incident: This was a plot to attack the Diet and to install Gen. UGAKI as head of a new cabinet in the midst of the ensuing disorder. Dr. Shunaj OKAWA was to support this insurrection with 10,000 men of the Proletariat Party. Three hundred bombs were distributed to the insurrectionists before the uprising was postponed, because the time was inopportune for its success.

5. October (1931) Incident: The March plans were revised and incorporated in this new plot with the SAKURA KAI assisting. Proposed cabinet named on p.6 This incident also failed to materialize due to the apprehension of its leaders after the Vice Minister of the Army, Lt. Gen. SUGIYAMA was informed of the plot.

6. Supplement: Incidental names and facts relating to above incidents.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(U.S.A.)

Page 2 of Doc. No. 8

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 9

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Japanese Officials of the Cabinet Advisory Council, the Manchurian Bureau, and North Eastern District Bureau, from 14 Oct 37 to 1 Jan 42.

Date: 17 Jan 46 Original Copy Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: S. IGUCHI, Central Liaison Office, Tokyo to GHQ, SCAP to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Lists: (1) The members of the Cabinet Advisory Council from the time of its establishment (14 Oct 37) to 1 Jan 42 with their date of appointment and retirement.

(2) Principal officials of the Manchurian Bureau from the time of its establishment (Dec 1934) to 1 Nov 42 with their date of appointment and retirement.

(3) Officials of the North Eastern District Bureau from the time of its establishment (Oct 1936) to 1 Nov 43 with their date of appointment and retirement and the office held.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(W.S.A.)

Doc. No. 9

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 10

31 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Collection of telegrams and memoranda concerning prisoners of war, copied from files of the Department of State.

Date: 30 Nov 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Department of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Department of State

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of treaties and agreements concerning treatment of POWs.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This document is a portfolio of telegrams and memoranda sent between the U.S. and Japanese Governments through the agency of the neutral governments of Switzerland and Spain. The chief concern of these telegrams, which cover the period from 18 Dec 41 to 24 Aug 45 was the treatment accorded to prisoners of war and civilian internees. The great bulk of these messages were sent by the U.S. Govt. and there are relatively few answers from the Japanese to the increasing number of accusations of violations of existing treaties and the laws of humanity.

The evidentiary and background value of this document would seem to lie along the following lines: (1) Early messages establishing the fact that the Japanese Govt. committed itself to adhere to the principles of the Geneva Convention of 1929 on a mutatis mutandis basis despite the fact that it was not a signatory of that

Doc. No. 10 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd

agreement. (The U.S. Govt. continually affirmed its intention of abiding strictly by the terms of these treaties and answered all Jap protests in detail. In this connection see pp. 28, 63, 150, 176, 283 ff, 290 ff, 311, 380 ff, 392, 407-429) (2) Continued Japanese evasions of their agreement to permit neutral observers to inspect their places of detention. (3) Notice by U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. of the commission of acts directly violating their agreements and of the non-performance of their obligations to feed, clothe, adequately house, and provide medical care for American nationals and POW under their control. (4) Notice by U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. that it would hold all officials and members of the military, responsible for these misdeeds and this negligence, strictly to account at the close of the war.

On this basis, certain of the messages that seem to be directly in point are analyzed briefly below:

1. Messages establishing commitment of Japanese Govt. to terms of the Geneva Prisoner of War Convention (1929) to which it was not a signatory power, as well as the Hague Convention of 1907 and the Geneva Red Cross Convention (1929) which it had signed:

P.14. Telegram (30 Jan 42) from Swiss Minister, Tokyo, stating that the Japanese Govt. had informed him (1) that Japan is strictly observing the Geneva Red Cross Convention as a signatory state; (2) that, although not bound by the Convention relative to the treatment of prisoners of war, Japan will apply mutatis mutandis provisions of that convention to American POWs in its power.

P. 19. Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs notified Swiss Govt. that it would apply the same provisions as above to civilian internees on condition of reciprocity (24 Feb 42). It added that neither POWs nor internees would be forced to perform labor against their will.

P.22. Memo #94 Re: Treatment of Civil Prisoners, sent through the Spanish Embassy to the U.S. Govt., re-affirmed the above with respect to applying the Geneva POW Convention though not bound thereby.

Doc. No. 10 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P. 143. Japanese reply to American protest of 12 Dec 42 again states policy of following its previous commitments. (28 May 43)

The following two texts were submitted to the U.S. Govt. through the Swiss foreign office (2 Sep 43):

P.157. Text of Japanese Regulations of 21 April 43 regarding treatment of POWs in Japan. Although these regulations fail to prohibit maltreatment specifically, they do provide for adequate medical attention (Articles 20-24, p.160).

P.164. Text of Japanese Regulations on Treatment of War Prisoners of 14 Feb 1904, with revisions up to 21 April 43. These regulations were still in effect, despite the above-mentioned regulations of April 43:

"Art.2: War Prisoners shall be treated benevolently and shall never be insulted or maltreated." (P.164)

P. 211. In note to Spanish Embassy (3 May 44) the Japanese Govt. again states its intention "on purely humanitarian grounds" to apply *mutatis* the terms of the Geneva POW Convention, and mentions that it is bound by the terms of the 1907 Convention relating to law and custom of land warfare.

P.390. American memo through Spanish Embassy (no date) quotes Domei dispatch dated 12 Feb 42, Tokyo, and printed in Manila Tribune 14 Feb 42, giving speech of Vice Foreign Minister Haruhiko NISHI who affirmed Japan's intentions of abiding by the terms of the Geneva Conventions before the lower house.

Also refers to another Domei dispatch dated 14 Feb 42, Geneva, and printed in the Manila Tribune 17 Feb 42, to same effect.

2. Messages indicating Japanese unwillingness to permit neutral observers to visit places of detention:

P. 25. Swiss Legation, Tokyo, telegram, 9 Mar 42, states that, despite assurances of favorable treatment of American civilians, Japanese authorities "create difficulties for visiting internment camps".

P. 37. Japanese Govt. refuses to permit Swiss rep-

Doc. No. 10 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

representatives to visit prison camps "in territories occupied by Japanese armed forces". (8 Aug 42)

P.38. U.S. requests Japanese Govt. to permit visits by neutral powers to all places of detention in compliance with Art. 86 of the Geneva Convention. Such requests appear at frequent intervals throughout these documents. (e.g. see: pp. 149, 178, 203, 245, 267)

P. 41. U.S. telegram through Swiss Govt. observes that visits by representatives of the Protecting Powers and the International Red Cross are restricted to camps in Japan proper and Shanghai. (27 Aug 42)

P. 44. Japanese Govt. forbids visit of Swiss representative to POW camps in Indoc-China due to "provisional character of installation". (29 Aug. 42)

P. 259. Japanese assure Swiss representative that he will be able to visit POW camps without limitations as to location, then restrict these visits to Japan proper.

3. Messages, usually in the form of a protest by the U.S. Govt., indicating that the Japanese Govt. was made aware of the continuing violations of its commitments in the form of illegal punishments, mistreatment, starvation, etc., of American prisoners of war and civilian internees.

P.35. POW escapees sentenced to prison terms exceeding provisions of Title III, Sec.5, Ch.3, of Geneva POW Convention. Upon receipt of U.S. protest, Japanese Govt. stated that it intended to apply the terms of the Geneva Convention "without in any way changing effect of Japanese laws in force". (p.84) This was the first mention of such intention (11 Dec.42) and the U.S. Govt. protested against this usage, requesting the Japanese to send text of applicable legislation. (p.100)

P.136. In reply to this request Japanese Govt. sent provisions of law dated 9 Mar 43 modifying law 1 Mar 05. Specifies punishments for disobedience, insulting guard (5 years), group escape (death penalty for leader). (3 Apr 43)

P.48. American protest against failure to report POWs in contravention of Art.77 POW Convention and Art.4 of Red Cross Convention.

Doc. No. 10 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P.60. Digest of report made public 19 Oct 42 by the Japanese General Staff and sent unofficially by Swiss Govt. to effect that American pilots will be tried and will suffer the death penalty if guilty of "cruel and inhuman acts".

Resume of NICHI NICHI article of 21 Oct:
"....all enemy aviators who fall into our hands after defacing this blessed land of ours shall be beheaded without discrimination".

P.68. 17 Nov.42. Detailed account of atrocities, related to U.S. Govt. by repatriates, sent to American Legation in Bern for its information.

PP.86-97. U.S. protest against conditions in specifically named places of detention, mentioning several instances of mistreatment and torture, and deaths resulting therefrom.

P.122. Note from Japanese Minister TANI to Swiss Legation, Tokyo, dated 17 Feb 43, states Japanese intention of killing members of April 18 raid who were found guilty of "cruel and inhuman acts".

P. 135. In reply to a Swiss enquiry about the above-mentioned aviators, Japanese Govt. refuses to divulge names or permit visits on grounds that these men are not to be treated as POWs.

P.137. American Govt. enters strong protest against this treatment of air POWs.

PP.171-179. American protest listing Japanese violations of the Geneva Convention and mentioning Articles contravened.

PP.180-194. Specific incidents supporting above-mentioned charges: includes instances of infliction of corporal punishment and torture, subjection to insults and public curiosity, malnutrition, compulsory performance of labor, denial of medical care.

PP.210-224. Japanese answer to this protest: Denies most of accusations, says some instances date back to early occupation of the Philippines making investigation difficult.

P.243. 27 June 44. Swiss notified by Japanese

Doc. No. 10 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Govt. of execution of three American POWs in Manchurian camp on charge of murdering police inspector while attempting escape. (Violated Convention stipulation of notice to Protecting Power.)

P.251. Japanese Govt. alleges increase in prisoners' rations after Swiss legation protests that many POWs dying due to malnutrition. (16 Aug 44)

P.252. American protest against treatment of American civilians in China. Emphasis on food deficiencies, lack of sanitary measures, medical care, clothing, etc.

P.261. Telegram from State Dept., 31 Aug 44, charges Japanese officers and civilian (names are included) with murder of American pilot at Aitape on 24 Mar 44.

P.313. Japanese reply: Investigation difficultno such force present at Aitape at that time.

P.264. U.S.Govt. protests movement of civilian internees on Luzon to vicinity of an ammunition dump. (Violation of Art.9 of Geneva Convention.)

P.266. U.S.Govt. calls attention of Japanese Govt. to fact that failure to notify U.S. of the shooting of American POWs until a year and a half later, and then only upon specific request, constitutes a violation of Art.77 of the Convention.

P.304. 5 Jan 45. U.S. telegram alleging that three American Women internees have been compelled to perform coolie labor in Foochow.

P.322. Protest to Japanese Govt. based on testimony of American prisoner-survivors of sunken Jap. vessel as to mistreatment by Japanese captors -- wanton shooting of prisoners, horrible conditions on board ship, etc.

P.326. Second telegram based on statements by these survivors about maltreatment and starvation of prisoners at Lasang Air Field detention camp.

P.333. U.S. telegram charging murder of four American civilian internees at Santo Tomas internment camp. Bodies were later exhumed and identified by U.S. Govt. (6 Apr 45)

Doc. No. 10 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P.338. Otori POW camp and Shinagawa POW hospital located in bombardment areas near industrial and port installations when visited by Swiss representative. (4 May 45)

P.344. American protest quoting: (1) Captured secret order of 14th Army Hq (12 Jan 44) prescribing the murder of persons in the Philippine Islands surrendering to or captured by Japanese armed forces. (2) March 1944 order from Hq Doi Unit, stating that prisoners are to be dealt with at Regimental Hq where they will be put to death. (p.345)

P.347. Murder of George J. Louis, 28 Jan 45, who was shot in cold blood at Los Banos Internment Camp for purchasing food outside the camp. Implicates Major IWANSKA, Camp Commandant.

P.349. U.S. protest of massacre of 150 American POWs, 14 Dec 45, on Palawan by personnel of Ogawa Tai Construction Corps. POWs were forced into air raid shelters and gasoline was poured in upon them and ignited. Men attempting to escape from shelters were machine gunned.

P.353. Further documentation of offenses at this camp.

P.355. Telegram protesting movement of civilian internees to camp in heart of Shanghai industrial area. (22 May 45)

4. Messages from the U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. indicating our intention of punishing the officials responsible for the above-mentioned violations of Japanese commitments.

P.142. "...the American Govt. will visit upon the officers of the Japanese Govt. responsible for such uncivilized and inhumane acts the punishment they deserve." (In connection with announcement of execution of American air POWs (5 April 43)

P.339. "Declaration is made by the Govt. of the U.S. that the Japanese authorities responsible forfailure to remove from danger zones prisoner of war campswill meet with the most serious consequences."

Doc. No. 10 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P.346. "The Government of Japan is solemnly warned ...that should the military authorities shamefully violate the solemn commitments of the Japanese Government by continuing to perpetrate these atrocities (specific reference to orders directing execution of prisoners) or commit any other criminally barbarous acts....they will be held completely responsible and will be brought at the appropriate time to full, just and complete punishment by the Government of the United States."

P.364. "The Government of Japan is solemnly warned by the Government of the U.S. that the Japanese Government and the individuals concerned will be considered responsible for any failure to apply the provisions of the Hague Convention and of the Geneva Prisoner of War Convention in the treatment of American prisoners of war....."

P.367. "The U.S. Government hereby solemnly declares that it will hold personally responsible for this crime (starvation of American civilians in China) all of the officials of the Japanese Govt., regardless of position or status, who have participated therein either through neglect or from wilful intent and will in due course bring them to judgment....."

P.383. "The U.S. Govt. declared that the Japanese Govt. and its officers will not be able to avoid responsibility for the starvation of Americans in Jap custody."

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 10

Page 8

(End)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 11

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Documents from the German Foreign Office: translations of memoranda and secret telegrams concerning Japanese activities.

Date: 27 Nov 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English translations

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Department of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Department of State

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SATO; KURUSU; DES GAIMUSHO, Funuchi; MATSUOKA; OHASHI; General OSHIMA; Naval Capt. MAEDA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Preparation for war;
Violation of treaties.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

These messages, taken from the files of the German Foreign Office, disclose Japanese behind-the-scene preparations for acts of aggression immediately preceding the war and subsequent acts in violation of existing treaties.

Each message is analyzed briefly:

8 July 40. Memo of conversation between Foreign Minister of the Reich and Japanese Ambassador SATO in the presence of Ambassador KURUSU: SATO states that Japan has been holding the attention of the English, French and

Doc. No. 11
Page 1

Doc. No. 11 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

U.S. Govts. for three years, thereby helping Germany. He attributes Japan's differences with the U.S. to Japan's struggle against "the system of the Nine-Power Treaty" -- "the so-called rule from Washington", asserting that Japan wishes to be the host in Eastern Asia while the other nations are only guests. (pp.4-7)

4 July 1941: Secret code from Tokyo relaying confidential information from the Japanese Secretary of Embassy, Furuuchi des GAIMUSHO: (1) Japan's entry into war with Russia, with a view to gaining the coastal provinces, is imminent. (2)..... (3) Should Japan's negotiations with the Netherlands-Indies fail, she would be obliged to take over oil resources there by force. But first there is to be a Japanese military occupation of Indo-China as a jump-off area against the NI.

Entry of the U.S. into war against Japan is expected. (pp.8-9)

10 July 41. Secret code from Tokyo referring to remarks made by MATSUOKA: Japanese action against Indo-China is imminent. Japan will demand immediate possession of strong points from the French Govt. and if U.S. or Britain should take military measures to prevent this, Japan will take up the fight. (pp.10-12)

15 July 41. Confidential information from Japanese Vice Foreign Minister: Japanese Govt. has instructed its ambassador in Vichy to secure permission to station troops in South Indo-China and to establish two naval bases and several air bases there. Japan is resolved to oppose unconditionally any English or American intervention. (pp.13-14)

22 July 41. Japan expects the French Govt. to accept its Indo-China demands unconditionally. (p.15)

17 Nov. 41. Telegram from Berlin quoting General OSHIMA's personal views on the possibility of future Japanese aggressive action: Advance to the South is unavoidable due to economic losses from war in China and economic boycott of the Anglo-Saxon powers.

OSHIMA envisages the seizure of Borneo -- "an attack on Borneo would be easiest; an attack on Singapore would be most effective", and, in connection with such an invasion, he adds that Japan could proceed against the Philippine Islands "should there be a cor-

Doc. No. 11 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

respondingly unfavorable American attitude".

He also discusses the possibility of a Jap invasion of Thailand which would be used as a springboard for Singapore and says that if U.S. naval units were then sent to strengthen the Pacific fleet Japan could easily dispose of them. (pp.16-19)

10 Feb 42. Secret code from Tokyo, Naval Capt. MAEDA quoted as saying that the occupation of Portuguese Timor was a prerequisite to the elimination of Port Darwin and that the Japanese armed forces were prepared to seize Timor despite expected Portuguese objections. (pp.20-21)

23 Feb 42. Portuguese enter formal protest against Japanese occupation, but Japanese Govt. does not expect diplomatic relations to be severed. (pp.22-24)

29 Jan 42. Secret code from Tokyo: Statements by TOJO and TOGO outlining Japanese war policy.

"According to very confidential information military preparations against Russia are under way."
(--25-29)

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 11
Page 3
(End)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 12

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Secret Record of Japanese Renovation Movements.

Date: Aug 1938 Original Copy Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Home Ministry through Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Infra; especially MAZAKI, Jinzaburo.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Instigation to aggressive warfare.

CLASSIFICATION: Secret.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This document was written for the "Section for the Maintenance of Public Peace" of the Bureau of Police Affairs of the Home Ministry. It is classified as "Secret".

It contains very valuable background material regarding ultra-nationalistic or militaristic organizations, including the names of the founders and a list of charter members. It also contains detailed descriptions of such incidents as those of March and October 1931, the "May 15th Incident", the "February 26th Incident", and others. In particular, it contains an investigation into the position of General MAZAKI in the Incident of February 26, 1936.

Doc. No. 12

Page 1

Doc. No. 12 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

The following is a synopsis of the document:

Section I: Outline.

This section contrasts the trend towards the left, after the First World War, with the national renovation movements on Japanese principles. These movements, working inconspicuously but steadily, had such passive aims as anti-socialism and preservation of the "national structure" (KOKUTAI). Among those who looked toward a reform of Japan, considering her own, peculiar situation, were the founders of such associations as "ROSO-KAI" (1918) and "YUZONSHA" (1919). In 1919 "NIHON KAIZO HOAN" ("Fundamental Principle of Japanese Renovation Methods" by KITA, Ikki, was secretly distributed and the assassin of YASUDA, Zenjiro, found the reason for his act in reading it. In 1930, with the so-called "infringement on the supreme prerogatives" as an added momentum, the whole situation began to show radical progress. When the incident of the "Bloods Brotherhood Association (KETSU MEI DAN) and the May 15 Incident occurred "to our utter astonishment", a new division was established in the "Section for the Maintenance of Public Peace" and we could succeed in preventing "Shinpeitai" and the "Saitama Young Volunteers" from causing serious trouble. In the latter affair, it was observed that the schemes of young army officers were causing danger to society. Progressing from such minor incidents as the November 20 Incident and the Lt.Col. AIZAWA affair, they reached their climax in the February 26 Incident.

If we are asked, whether we could have stopped them, we can only say: "It was impossible at that time, since all the troubles originated in the existence of the Inspector General of Military Education, MAZAKI".

Replacement of the Inspector General of Military Education made matters worse. Finally, it came to the killing of Lt.Gen. NAGATA in broad daylight.

The trial of the naive Lt.Col. AIZAWA gave much trouble to his comrades, causing one division to be sent over to Manchuria.

We anticipated some serious affair to occur, but none of us expected it to be more serious than the May 15 Incident.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

We repeatedly heard the formula "dispatch of troops, martial law, coup d'etat, establishment of military government", but none of us believed that it would come true. We had a firm belief that there could be no revolution in Japan.

Section 2: Reform Movements of the Earlier Period.

- (1) "ROSO-KAI", founded in 1916 by OKAWA, Shumei, and MITSUKAWA, Kanetaro. (p.4)

This group, which conducted discussions and lectures under the motto "Studies on social reformation on Japanese principles" is significant because it marks the beginning of cooperation between militarists and radical associations of civilians. A list of charter members will be found on p.8.

- (2) "YUZON-SHA", founded in 1919 by OKAWA, Shumei, MITSUKAWA, Kanetaro, and KITA, Ikki. (p.9)

This organization was no longer satisfied with studies and discussions, but wanted to start actions, whenever there was a chance. KITA, Ikki, published "NIHON KAIZO HOAN TAIKO" (Fundamental Principle of Japanese Renovation Methods) in 1923, which became the sacred scripture for all illegal movements of the right wing.

They tried to prevent the Prince Regent's (HIROHITO) visit to Europe and attempted to kill SAIONJI, Hachiro.

This association was divided into two parts: one with OKAWA, Shumei, as its leader, and the other one with KITA, Ikki, as its head.

It had great influence on ASAHI, Heigo, who killed YASUDA, Zenjiro, and on the "TENKEN-TO" (see below), and gave rise to disquietude in and around 1932. Important members are mentioned on p.14.

In July 1920, they published a paper named "Otakebi" (War Cry), in which following passages are found:

"We, the Japanese race, must be the whirling center of the war for the liberation of mankind. Accordingly, the Japanese nation is the absolute entity that makes us fulfill our ideals of world revolution. The idealistic fulfillment and fighting organization of the Japanese nation is the work of God himself, created for this absolute aim. We must not be satisfied only with the reformation or revolution of Japan herself. As we believe in the destiny of the Japanese race as the great missionary of the war for the liberation of mankind, we want to set about liberating Japan herself first."

The seven principles they advocated were as follows:

1. Establishment of revolutionary Japan.
2. "Idealistic fulfillment" of the Japanese people.
3. Rational organization of the Japanese nation.
4. Movement for liberating the races.
5. Prosecution of a moral foreign policy.
6. Communication between reform movements.
7. Spiritual cultivation of fighting comradeship.

(3) Assassination of YASUDA, Zenjiro.

YASUDA, Zenjiro, was killed by ASAHI, Heigo, for being one of the wealthiest men who robbed people of all their wealth, thus making the people more poor and miserable. In an address he wrote two weeks before he killed YASUDA, he said: "Therefore I recommend the 'one man killing one man principle'. I will be the first, and I shall be satisfied if, what I do, makes those villains realize their crimes."

Section 3: "TENKEN-TO"; "OSUI-KAI".

- (1) "TENKEN-TO"; founded by Lt. NISHIDA, Chikara.
(p.25)

This is a secret society for national reformation, and its members are both military men and civilians with "NIHON KAIZO HOAN" (above) as their Koran. This is the systematic movement for realizing concretely the content of "NIHON KAIZO HOAN". It seems that Lt. NISHIDA started this movement in 1923, but it was discovered only in 1927.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Among the principles of "TENKEN-TO", which are stated in full, are the following:

(a) Our object is to make the Japanese people realize their mission toward the world, and to become the fundamental power for enforcing Japan's national reformation.

(b) "TENKEN-TO" has military men as its central members and aims at organizing all the leading fighters of Japan, expecting some day to give orders to the whole of Japan.

(c) We are afraid of nothing except the judgment of the righteousness.

In its "points to be observed in leading the fighting" are the following passages:

"The army is the essence of national authority. When you think of the importance of an army in a revolution, you will realize how important it is that we should league together preparing for the coming revolution in Japan." (p.28)

"TENKEN-TO" is the divine sword from above. Japan shall be led, destroyed and re-constructed by this divine sword of ours. Our object is the national reformation of Japan and the establishment of the New World with Japan as its centre." (p.30)

"Our object is to regain the nation from the hands of a group of degenerate men who have robbed the Emperor of his sovereignty and are treating people with injustice and arrogance." and ".... to liberate the nation and the people with super legal movements to dissolve the Diet to place the country under martial law and to establish a new nation under the righteous dictatorship of our party." (p.31)

"We must not just sit and wait for the reformation to come. It is just like trying to catch fish on a tree Against our enemy, we must fight constantly with mob-uprising, conviction, assassination, sabotage, destruction, occupation, denunciation and propaganda." (p.32)

The following is the statement made by NISHIDA, Chikara:

Doc. No. 12
Page 5

Doc. No. 12 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"The Tokyo Military Police approved of what I am doing, and gave every support to me and my comrades. The military authorities tell us: 'It is impossible for us to act like you. You must understand that we can only help you inconspicuously..... We hear that there is a big secret society of young officers with Prince CHICHIBU as their leader, and that they are exerting themselves in furtherance of national affairs and national reformation.'" (p.46)

A list of members will be found on p.37.

(2) "OSUI-KAI": Founded in 1928 by Lt. Comdr. FUJII, Hitoshi. (p.54)

FUJII, Hitoshi, had had the idea of the "Greater Asia principle" from the time when he was only a naval cadet. He had joined "TLNKEN-TO" immediately after its foundation, but in 1928 he organized an association of navy officers. Quite a few officers of the May 15 Incident had been under FUJII's influence.

The following are excerpts from their principles, which are stated in full in the document: (p.55)

"Love and train your subordinates so that they would willingly go through fire and water in case of emergency."

"Destroy all the evil practices of the Japanese Navy; make every officer and soldier realize the situation and make our navy the strongest in the world."

"Accomplish the Meiji Restoration as Heaven ordered, and establish the Greater Japan."

"Establish the Great Japanese Empire in conformity with the spirit of the foundation of Japan and unify the world with morality and righteousness."

Excerpt from its proclamation:

"We must administer the continent, and cultivate the ocean with our magnificent national spirit, and free the colored races by destroying the white people and unite the whole world under the Emperor. ..." (p.58)

Doc. No. 12
Page 6.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

A description of the organizational structure is given on p. 65, containing the number of persons in various key positions.

Section 4: "HEIKA" (Soldiers' fire), "YUKOKU-GAIGEN" (Word of a patriot), written respectively by Lt. OGISHI and Lt. FUJII. (p.68)

These are the two pamphlets distributed at that time among the army and navy officers. The writers are members of "TENKEN-TO".

Sections 5 and 6: The consequences of London Treaty in 1930: (p.86)

The so-called infringement on the prerogatives connected with the treaty gave direct cause to the assassination of Premier HAMAGUCHI in November, the "KETSU MEI-DAU" affair and the May 15th Incident. The political powers at that time were monopolized by the political parties which had capitalists as their supporters. Since their attitude was weak toward the outside and severe toward the inside, the military men had been very dissatisfied. It was natural that the "Japanese principle" advocates supported and cooperated with the militarists.

The so-called infringement on the prerogative:

The government issued orders to General TAKARABE (the Navy Minister) in London without consulting the Navy General Staff, who considered it an infringement and violation of the 12th article of the Constitution.

A great number of dangerous writings were circulated at this time and moved SAGOYA, Tameo, to such an extent that he shot and killed Premier HAMAGUCHI. There were many other attempts at assassination.

Section 7: Shooting of Premier HAMAGUCHI: (p.140)

On the 14th of November 1930, Premier HAMAGUCHI was shot by SAGOYA, Tameo, on the platform of the Tokyo Station. He died later of this wound. SAGOYA had attributed the depression to the wrong policy of Premier HAMAGUCHI, when the treaty was signed. However, the significance of this incident was disregarded at that time, because "HINSEI-TO" was in power at the Parliament.

Doc. No. 12
Page 7

Doc. No. 12 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Section 8: "SAKURA-KAI": Founded in 1930 by Lt.Col. HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, Lt.Col. SAKATA, Lt.Col. HIGUCHI, and Lt.Col. TANAKA, Kiyoshi. (p.141)

Its members were army officers below the rank of Lt.Colonel and "in the list of the members these names of army officers who are now in important positions of the government are found". (The writer's comment in August 1938.) Their object: National reformation, with force, if necessary. (p.143)

The members: Army officers in active service who are interested in national reformation without any selfish designs.

Preparations: (1) Make every effort in making army officers realize the necessity of national reformation; (2) increase and strengthen the members (it had 105 members in May 1931); (3) make a concrete draft for national reformation.

The second section of the General Staff Headquarters has come to the conclusion that "if they wanted to solve the Manchurian problems, they must necessarily reform the nation". Their arriving at this conclusion owes much to the fact that Lt.Col. HASHIMOTO and Lt. Col. NEIOTO and other members of "SAKURA-KAI" were in the section. (p.145)

Its prospectus and a list of members will be found on p.151.

Section 9: March Incident in 1931:

They planned to overthrow the existing government consisting of parties, and to establish a military government. Radical officers of the General Staff Headquarters, with the War Minister UGAKI, Issei, as their head, and OKAWA, Shunji, planned the incident. Their scheme was not realized because UGAKI, who was to become Premier, changed his mind. (p.154)

A list of people concerned will be found on pp.155 and 219.

Section 10: October Incident in 1931: (p.166)

Young army officers who were dissatisfied with the non-realization of the March coup d'etat, some navy officers and men of the right wing under OKAWA, Shumei, and NISHIDA, Chikara, had been very active since April, when the Manchurian Incident happened. The weak attitude of the government so infuriated them, that they planned to put into practice their illegal national reform movement. Lt. Gen. ARAKI, Sadao and Lt. Gen. HAZAKI, Jinsaburo, were their heads. The reason for the failure of this plan was the difference of opinion between the OKAWA group and the NISHIDA group. But this incident gave cause to the "KETSUMEI-DAN" Incident and the May 15th Incident, mentioned below.

The names of people who participated in it are to be found on pp. 168, 174, 188 and 220.

Section 11: YONETSU Incident: (p.275)

GOTO, Hidenori, was very much influenced by Lt. SUGANAMI, Saburo, one of the important members of "TENKENTO" (above). GOTO, with the students at the Army Officers School, organized a secret association in the school. They distributed radical pamphlets among the students, and their organization was discovered when the staff read YONETSU's diary. Ten members of this organization joined the May 15th Incident later. A list of people concerned is given on p.276.

Section 12: "KETSUMEI-DAN", May 15th, "SHIMPEI-TAI" Incidents:

1. "KETSUMEI-DAN" (Blood Brotherhood Alliance).

Finance Minister INOUE was assassinated in February 1932, and only one month later, Baron DAN was shot and killed. Assassins in both cases were young men, 20 years of age. Through the desperate efforts of policemen, the organization of "KETSUMEI-DAN" was disclosed. The organization was founded by INOUE, Akira, in January 1932. INOUE, Akira, and his comrades participated in the October Incident, but, as they were not satisfied with the hesitant attitude on the part of the officers, they decided to take action for themselves. (p.279)

Doc. No. 12 - Page 10 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

2. The May 15th Incident. (Analyst's note: The writer does not elaborate on this incident.)
3. "SHIMPEI-TAI" (Divine Soldier Corps) Incident:

The articles describe the plans of these incidents and give names of some of the planners. (p.281)

Section 13: SAITAMA Young Volunteers' Corps:

The significance of this incident lies not in the unsuccessful assassination of President of the "SEIYU-KAI", SUZUKI, but in the fact that its central members were influenced by Lt. KURIHARA, Yasuhide, who later participated in the February 26th Incident. This incident was a prelude to the February 26th Incident. (p.283)

Section 14: The November 20th Incident, NAGATA Incident.

1. The November 20th Incident:

A number of radical cadets were dubious as to the real intention of their superiors, and they wanted to start action immediately. (p.286)

2. Replacement of MAZAKI, Inspector General of Military Education.

The so-called "KODO-HA" (Imperial way group) insisted that this was a case of "infringement upon the prerogative", and distributed a number of agitating pamphlets. (p.296)

3. Assassination of Lt.Gen. NAGATA:

Lt.Gen. NAGATA, Tetsuzan, who held the post of the Chief of the Bureau of Military Affairs, was killed in broad daylight by Lt.Col. AIZAWA, Saburo. This incident gave stimulation to the radical officers. (p.297)

Section 15: The Consequences of the February 26th Incident:

1. General conditions prior to the Incident:

Doc. No. 12 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

In December 1935, YAMAGUCHI, Ichitaro, who worked under NISHIDA, Chikara, planned with KUHARA, Fusanosuke, to "establish a reform government by leading the present cabinet to downfall, through presentation of non-confidence bill by the 'SEIYU-KAI'". Major Gen. YAMASHITA, Tomobuni, approved of this plan. But as the "SEIYU-KAI" did not consent to present the bill, this plan was not realized. (p.358)

We must take notice of the fact that Gen. MAZAKI encouraged Capt. KODA by telling him, "I am strongly opposed to the replacement of Inspector General of Military Education"; that he told Lt. Col. MITSUI on 11 Jan 1936 about the three governors' conference and declared, "I was discharged because I did not agree." Besides, Gen. MAZAKI is known to have given five hundred yen to ISOBE on 28 January. (Analyst's note: ISOBE is named as one of the leaders of the February 26th Incident in the document.) (p.359)

2. Outbreak of the Incident:

In the early morning of 26 February, about twenty radical officers illegally mobilized fifteen hundred soldiers and attacked government authorities. Their plan was very prudent. (p.366)

A summary of their actions is given on p.371.

3. Major KATAKURA's Statement:

He tells how he came to be shot at in front of the War Minister's official residence. (p.415)

4. The Spirit of the Revolt:

There is nothing to prove the rumor that this incident was caused by the schemes of the left wing. They used the strategy of the left wing, but their spirit was not that of the left wing. (p.417)

5. General MAZAKI's Situation:

The following are parts of this chapter dealing with Gen. MAZAKI's statement made on the

Doc. No. 12 - Page 12 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

26th of March, translated from the document: (p.435)

"At about 6:30 in the morning of February 26th, I had a telephone call from the War Minister requesting my immediate presence. I was wondering what could have happened, when KATO of the Navy told me on the phone that the army had started a serious affair.....' (He met ISOBE on his way to the War Minister's room, and told him, 'I know your spirit very well. I will take such measures as I think best.' Here is a contradiction.) 'I asked KAWASHIMA (War Minister) how he was going to save the situation, but he had no idea about it. Therefore, I told him, "As it is the army that has started it, it is up to the army to prevent it from getting more serious. There is no time to waste. You have enough authority to summon the Supreme War Council. And if OKADA also is killed, the cabinet naturally will resign; in that case, you must summon the cabinet ministers and hold a cabinet meeting." Upon this, he immediately set about summoning the Supreme War Council. Then I had a phone call again from KATO. He told me to come up to the palace of Prince FUSHIMA, the Chief of the Naval General Staff, to explain the situation from the army's viewpoint. I went without delay and explained to the Prince what I had seen and what I thought would come of it.

"As soon as I had finished, Prince FUSHIMI left for the Imperial Palace to explain the situation to the Emperor. I followed him.' (General MAZAKI told Gen. KAWASHIMA, 'The uprising troops would never listen to us if we told them to disband; and Imperial Edict must be issued.'

"In the morning of the following day (Feb 27), the commander of the garrison came to see me and said to me, "We hear that they are willing to listen to your word. Please come out and appease them." I answered that personally I would not like to do it, but I would do it if some others also would be present

We found eighteen young officers at the Premier's official residence

There were only few whom I personally knew.....'" (analyst's note: This ends the quotation from MAZAKI's statement on March 26.)

6. KITA, Ikki's Movements:

On the 15th of February, KITA was told by NISHIDA, "If the judge of the AIZAWA trial should reject the witness proposed by the solicitor, young officers might rise." This was the first time that KITA was told about their plan.

At 9:00 in the morning of the 26th, NISHIDA phoned him, telling that everything had been carried out according to the plan. In the afternoon he told the policemen who came to see him, "I lay in bed till late this morning, and as the telephone was cut off, I knew nothing about it until 10 o'clock when the press surprised me with the news. A number of the officers who took part in the incident belong to my system of thoughts. but I have not seen any of them recently and I have nothing to do with the incident I do not know who is going to put an end to this incident The other day I heard someone say that UGAKI, MINAMI, KOISO and TATEKAWA should be killed. I am afraid they might be attacked"

It is a known fact that KITA sent a telegram to Lt.Gen. YAMAOKA, Shigeatsu, saying that the time for materializing "NIHON KOIZO HOAN" (mentioned above) came at last.

On the 27th, KITA ordered KURIHARA and HURANAKA through telephone that they must leave the matter entirely to Gen. MAZAKI. Upon hearing that they have decided to do so, KITA and NISHIDA insisted that they should never give in until the realization of the MAZAKI cabinet. (p.446)

7. Activities of KAMEKAWA and his Group:

KAMEKAWA had been on the post of the inspector in the Communications Bureau, before he wrote a treatise on financial economics. After that, he approached such generals as ARAKI, MAZAKI, HAYASHI, YANAGAWA, and so on. He also came to know the radical young army officers through MITSUI and NISHIDA, and in 1936 got acquainted with KUHARA, Fusanosuke. (p.448)

Doc. No. 12 - Page 14 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

In connection with the trial of Lt. Col. AIZAWA, Kanekawa, took an important part in the background. (p.449)

Ten days before the Incident, he notified KUHARA of the outbreak of the Incident, and received five thousand yen from him on the 23rd. He gave fifteen hundred yen to MURAKAWA, and one hundred yen to NISHIDA on the 25th, hearing that they would take action on the following day. (p.449)

In the evening of the 25th, he reported in detail to KUHARA, and at about 4:30 on the 26th, he called upon Gen. MAZAKI at his house and said to him, "This morning, the 1st and the 3rd regiments are to rise and attack important men of the government. We expect you to exert yourself in saving the situation." (p.450)

8. Various pamphlets after the Incident:

A great number of pamphlets were circulated in connection with the incident.

9. General Situation Immediately after the Incident: (p.459)

There were two opinions rather in favor of the participants: The one was: "It is an inevitable phenomenon in the evolutionary process of history" and the other was: "Their action was wrong, but their spirit is sublime." However, the majority of the people took this for a riot started by the whole army and navy, and the tendency was toward anti-militarism. With some of the young officers passionately reacting to this tendency, the situation seemed serious. However, as the military authorities took severe attitude toward the people who participated, public feelings were unified and settled down.

The three results of the incident are:

1. The so-called restoration influences, that is, the political influences of nationalistic organizations decayed.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 15 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

2. The influences based on liberalism came into power.
3. Opposition between the established political parties which represent liberalistic ideas and the militarists which represent so-called reforming influences became more apparant.

10. Re-examination of Illegal Strategies after the Incident:

Radical reformation movements in the past had believed in the formula of coup d'etat, martial law and establishment of a military government, and totally disregarded the support of the people, when this incident occurred to prove the failure of the hitherto esteemed strategy. (p.462)

Section 16: The China Incident and the Renovation Movements:

The members of the renovation movements were dissatisfied at first with the negative policies of the government, but, nevertheless, they supported the government on the whole by joining the National Spiritual Mobilization Movement.

During the one year after the outbreak of the Incident, they expressed many complaints and dissatisfactions concerning the attitude of the government, but they refrained from taking radical steps, realizing deeply the complicated and difficult situations in which Japan stood.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 12
Page 15

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 13

5 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Magazine entitled, "TAIYO DAI NIPPON", organ of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO", later called the "DAI NIPPON SEKI SEI KAI". (2 Volumes)

Date: 17 Dec 1936 to 25 Nov 1943 Original (x) Copy ()
Language: Japanese
Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Home Ministry, Ueno Library

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Col. HASHIMOTO, Kingoro

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement and Preparation of aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The above magazine, originally published twice monthly and later three times a month, is the organ of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO" (Greater Japan Young Men's Association), later called, "DAI NIPPON SEKI SEI KAI", of which HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, was President. TATEKAWA, Yoshitsugu, figures as advisor.

The document was first scanned from the viewpoint of references to (a) "Asia for the Asiatics"
(b) Manchuria
(c) China
(d) Incitement to war vs. U.S.
(e) Evidence of axis collaboration

Doc. No. 13

Page 1

Doc. No. 13 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

References to these points were found in the following articles, having in part evidentiary value:

1. Dec 1, 1937: The article is entitled, "Expel Crafty and Arrogant England from Asia" and describes the demonstration of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO" on the occasion of a national assembly, celebrating the Tri-partite Pact. The presence or absence of HASHIMOTO himself is not indicated. After the assembly, the participants, numbering about one hundred and fifty, proceeded to the British Embassy, shouting "Hail to the principle of destroying England", "Expel England, the vampire of the human race, from Asia."

2. May 1, 1939: Excerpts from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Clear the Clouds from the East Asia Sky":

"The cardinal point in the solution of the China Incident lies in solving the problems, connected with England and the Soviet Union, who are giving assistance to Chiang Kai-shek. Without solving these problems all our efforts in destroying Chiang Kai-shek would be fruitless. . . . Chiang is a puppet fed and manipulated by England and the Soviet Union. Therefore, the key to the solution of the Chinese problem lies in the destruction of those supporters of Chiang.

"The chief supporter is England rather than the Soviets. She has great interests in China, and, since her retreat from China will necessarily lead to her retreat in India and in her other territories in Asia, it is perfectly natural that she is making desperate efforts to stock to China.

"When we overthrow England, the Soviet Union will be left alone. To begin with, it is unnatural and impossible for the Soviet Union to make an alliance with England. Communism, which is the fundamental principle of the Soviet Union, advocates a challenge to capitalism. It was the failure in our foreign policy to have made Russia intent on the oriental affairs. If we show our decision to attack England, the Soviet Union will immediately turn the point of her spear toward India, the treasure-house of capitalism. . . . We must defend on the north and advance toward the south. Our destiny will be decided in the south.

Doc. No. 13 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"I have heard recently of the need of strengthening axis collaboration. From the viewpoint that the success in solving the China Incident depends entirely upon the expulsion of England, the policy of Germany and Italy to destroy England and France are on the same foundation with that of Japan. Accordingly, we must instantly expand and strengthen the hitherto superficial Tri-Partite Pact, including democracy as well as communism as the object of attack. If we strengthen our collaboration, it is easy to put an end to England and France. In Europe, Germany and Italy will eliminate communism and democracy, the two enemies of human civilization; and in Asia, in the area east to India at least, Japan will expel those countries which are founded upon communism and democracy."

3. May 15, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Expel the British Influences from the Far East".

"Under the present condition, it is very easy to beat England. We have only to say decisively that we will occupy Hongkong and her concession in Shanghai. How can the British troops come to the Far East? The British fleet will not be able to enter Singapore. For, we have our peerless aviators in addition to the fleet! Even though England is wealthy, she will suffer greatly if her warship which costs 100,000,000 yen will be sunk by our 300,000 yen airplane. Even if we need one hundred airplanes to sink a warship, the account is entirely on our side.

4. June 1, 1939: Short, cutting remarks on the present situation by HASHIMOTO:

"It is a humiliation to have a talk with England."

"Define England as the enemy!"

"Our way is one: Expulsion of England."

"Am I the axis!"

"The enemy that blocks our way to the south is England."

5. June 20, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "The Solution of the Incident depends upon the Expulsion of England."

Doc. No. 13 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"If it had not been for the support of England, the Chiang Government would have been already destroyed. It is clear that if we attack England, the Incident will be brought to an end immediately.

"The Premier and the Foreign Minister have told us that it is necessary to strengthen the axis collaboration, but they have been hesitating to conclude the military alliance. It is because they are afraid of England. If the Tri-Partite Military Alliance is useful in solving the Chinese problems, we must instantly proceed toward it.

"The foreign concessions in Tientsin are blockaded. This is an opportune moment to start the attack. Because the whole nation have recognized its necessity, the government should avail itself of this opportunity and attack instantly. The attack should not be stopped at Tientsin, but extended to Shanghai and to Hongkong. This is the only possible solution of the China Incident. We have no choice. Fight England!"

6. July 10, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Organize a Class-A War-time Cabinet that has no fear of England and the Soviet Union."

"Now our real opponents are England and the Soviet Union. When there is only one way ahead of us, why are we hesitating? Are we afraid of economic blockade? Even if it should be enforced, it is only a group of plutocrats that suffer. Japan as a whole can make her way through with a complete war-time system in which every subject returns his property to the Emperor.

"A government without policy and decision is a great obstacle in the way of the nation. It is passion, power and blood that matters. We have nothing to fear. What we need now is a war-time cabinet with the highest authorities."

7. July 20, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Build a State Union of China and Manchukuo with Japan as its Leader".

"The public opinion of the whole people has taken an anti-British turn. This is natural and satisfactory, but a deplorable fact is that we Japanese do not know what to do with China.

"My opinion is as follows:

Doc. No. 13 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"1. The thorough destruction of the old order is necessary. We must destroy the Kuo-ming-tang government, and the economic, political and ideological influences of England and Russia.

"2. China and Manchukuo should organize a state union with Japan as its leader.

"We must organize a self-supplying bloc within the Far East, and that economical, defensive bloc must be led by Japan, the savior of East Asia. We should then have friendly terms with those countries that recognize our union state, and allow no commercial relations with other countries."

8. September 25, 1941: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "No More Compromise!"

"I have often pointed out that England and America have been hostile to us throughout the China Incident. The government authorities also have recently warned the nation of this fact. Moreover, have they not been taking such challenging attitudes as to give birth to the term "A B C D bloc?" The abolishment of the commercial treaty by England, America's freezing of our funds and Anglo-American economic embargo of Japan is a declaration of war. There is no hope of re-adjusting the friendly relations between Japan and the two countries. Germany and Italy have already gone into a state of war with America. What Japan should do now is clearly expressed in the Tri-Partite Pact."

"The Incident will come to an end when the leaders of China become aware of the true facts and become oriental again. If we should put an end to the Incident now, by compromising with England and America, China will be left as she has been -- dependent on England and America. If this should happen, how could we apologize to the war dead who have sacrificed themselves for the cause?"

"The government seems to be taking the attitude of an opportunist. It is not a good attitude. We Japanese must decide ourselves. It is up to us to create our own victorious history."

Doc. No. 13 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Other articles with valuable material:

Dec. 17, 1936: Predicts outbreak of a revolution in Japan in the near future; urges strong extension of the Emperor-idea and pledges absolute loyalty to the Emperor for himself and for "our youth".

Jan. 17, 1937: Attacks the system of having a cabinet based upon political parties as unconstitutional.

March 17, 1937: Declares that interference in the government by militarists is justified and proper from the standpoint of national defense.

July 1, 1937: Emphasizes the necessity of an air force.

August 1, 1939: "Grasp the lead in reconstructing the world."

Nov. 5, 1939: "Don't hesitate to establish the Asiatic bloc. This is not an infringement on the Nine-Power Treaty. If others think it constitutes such an infringement -- renounce the treaty."

Oct. 5, 1941: "Rise, Japanese people, and be the leading player!"

Jan. 5, 1942:

Great East Asia Imperialization Sphere.

Unification of the world under the Emperor.

The territories will include: Japan (the leader), Manchukuo, China, far eastern part of Soviet Russia, French Indo-China, Burma, Malay, Dutch East India, British East India, Afghanistan, Australia, New Zealand, Hawaii, Philippines, and islands on the Pacific and Indian Oceans.

General Principals:

(1) All peoples are to be independent except those people who have no power to be independent.

(2) Those territories important from a military viewpoint should belong to Japan: Hainan Island, Hong Kong, Malay, Sumatra, Borneo, Celebes, Ceylon, Australia, New Guinea, New Zealand, and islands on the Pacific and Indian Ocean shall be Japan's Dominion.

Doc. No. 13

Page 6

Doc. No. 13 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Manchukuo, China, Burma, French Indo-China, India, Philippines, Afghanistan, Thailand and Java are to be independent.

Governor-generals will stay in the dominions and advisors in the independent countries. Japan will take the military and diplomatic leadership.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 13
Page 7

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 14

5 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Letter marked "Confidential -- Destroy by Burning", from TANAKA, Giichi, to DOIHARA, Kenji, introducing AIKAWA, Gisuke.

Date: None Given Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 31 Jan 46: Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Obtained at residence of Gen. DOIHARA, Kenji.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: TANAKA, Giichi; DOIHARA, Kenji, AIKAWA, Gisuke; KUHARA, Fusanosuke; SAKANISHI.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Japanese expansionist activities in China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

TANAKA introduces AIKAWA as an emissary of KUHARA, "the greatest business man in Japan in the mining industry", and requests that he be introduced to the appropriate people in China. Although the specific nature of AIKAWA's mission is not mentioned, TANAKA describes it as "an enterprise on a large scale and upon a solid foundation to further the Empire's interest in China."

Mention is twice made of a Mr. SAKANISHI, in whose absence DOIHARA is instructed to "pay special attention to the movements of Mr. En (Jap. reading of Chinese name) and of the ambassadors of various countries."

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 14

Processed

*14-
Harrison
File*

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION
SECTION

Doc. No. 15

10 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

Document No. 15 is a Joint Committee print, marked PEARL HARBOR and contains intercepted diplomatic messages sent by the Japanese Government between July 1 and December 8, 1941. The following are digests of the intercepted Japanese messages referred to, by page number, source, etc.:

P.1: Tokyo to Berlin, Circular 1390, 2 July 41:

Part 1: At Imperial Conference 2 July, the principal points in the Imperial policy for coping with the changing situation were adopted. First part is the "Policy"; second part "The Principal Points".

The Policy, Part 1:

1. Japan will adhere to establishing the "Great East Asia Sphere of Co-Prosperity" regardless of how the world situation may change.

2. Japan shall endeavor to dispose of the China Incident and move southward to establish firm base for her self-protection and self-existence.

The Principal Points, Part 2:

1. To defeat China pressure will be increased from the south by fighting, propaganda, and diplomatic negotiations re vital points.

2. Advance south shall be reenforced and policy decided re Indo-China and Thailand executed.

3. Re Russo-German War, spirit of Three Power Pact shall be maintained and every preparation made now and situation dealt with in our own way with extreme care meanwhile in diplomatic negotiations.

4. Though every effort will be made to avoid war with the U.S., if need be Japan will act according to 3-Power Pact and decide when and how force will be employed.

P.2: Tokyo (MATSUOKA) to Washington, No. 255, 14 July 41:

1. Recent mobilization order expresses irrevocable decision by Japan to end Anglo-American assistance in thwarting her expansion.

2. Occupation Fr. Indo-China to: (a) achieve our purposes there, and (b) base to launch a rapid attack.

Doc. No. 15 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Next will be ultimatum to Netherland Indies:
In seizing Singapore Navy will play principal part, Army one
division, but two to seize Netherlands Indies.

Air arm in Spratley Islands, Parao, Singora,
Portuguese Timor, and Indo-China; sub fleet in South Man-
dated Islands, Hainan Islands and Indo-China, will at once
move to crush Anglo-American Military Power

3. Troops to soon occupy Indo-China will reorganize
as 25th Army Corps:

P.3: Tokyo to Berlin #669, 19 July 41:

Cabinet shake-up only to expedite National Affairs.
Japan's Foreign Policy unchanged and she will re-
main faithful to principles of Tri-Partite Pact.

P. 3: Washington to Tokyo #545, 21 July 41:

WAKASUGI called at Welles request on 21st to dis-
cuss negotiations of past months between NOMURA and Hull.
Welles pointed out that reports from various sources indicate
Japan is planning steps at variance with NOMURA's objective

Recently NOMURA claimed Britain, the U.S. and other
nations were "encircling" Japan, an expression identical
with one used earlier by Germany, but that this was a misun-
derstanding by Japan according to Welles and not the U.S.
policy.

Reports indicate, said Welles, Japan plans to occupy
South Indo-China by force next few days.

WAKASUGI attempted to pin source to U.S. Embassy
in Tokyo and posed hypothetical question to determine action
U.S. would take if reports were true.

Welles avoided this and said U.S. would await to see
what Foreign Policy of new cabinet was.

P.4: Tokyo to Washington #397, 23 July 41:

1. I have not as yet determined a definite policy as
I have not been in office long.

2. Our occupation Indo-China unavoidable - decided
before I assumed office.

3. Should U.S. unduly excite Japan (close Panama
Canal, freeze assets), a critical situation would develop.

4. Please reread messages 368 and 396, and attempt
to improve situation.

P.5: Washington to Tokyo #555, (two parts complete)

I called on Welles and said that:

Occupation Indo-China essential to Japan's
National Security and Economic Safety and occasioned by Em-
bargoes.

Doc. No. 15 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd

It is peaceful and by agreement with Vichy.
Considerable repercussions would follow oil
Embargo.
New cabinet anxious for an "understanding
Pact".

Welles in reply:

Could not reconcile Indo-China with plans being
discussed by NOMURA and Hull. U.S. believe Vichy capitulated
to pressure from Hitler and Japan intends Indo-China as base
for Southward move.

P.6: Tokyo to Washington, #406, 24 July 41:

I hope U.S. leaders display high degree of states-
manship to maintain Pacific peace.

Reported plan of freezing Japan assets, oil Embargo
would have adverse effect in Japan and lead to retaliation, a
breakdown of economic relation and in turn hasten develop-
ment of the worst situation.

Work with NISHIYAMA on request that U.S. favor-
ably treat this situation.

P.7: Tokyo to Net (circular 1616) 26 July 41

Depending on how Jap relations with U.S. and Britain
turn out, we may have to consider divesting the two countries
of all interests in China.

Be ready if the worst come to take steps in this
direction.

P.7: Tokyo to Washington (circular 1622) 27 July 41:

In retaliation for U.S. and British freezing of Jap
assets, the rules restricting foreign business in Japan in-
cluded in rules governing foreign exchange will be put into
effect on the 28th.

Manchukuo will take similar steps.

Ample study made to counter any measure the op-
position should actually take.

P.8: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo, #609, 30 July 41

Re my 608:

Today I (NOMURA) knew from their faces they
meant business and we must answer or they will take drastic
steps.

In my opinion we must without hesitation take
some appeasement measures.

P.8: Tokyo (Foreign Minister) to Washington; #433, 31
July, 41

Doc. No. 15
Page 3

Doc. No. 15 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Part 1: After conferring with the military on aid to Germany against Russia these are our views: act accordingly:

1. Gov't adheres to policies determined 2 July (circular 1390)
2. With China Incident 4 years old and new situation in the North and South we must arm to teeth for all-out war.

Part 2: (P.9) Germany understands our position.

3. With our Anglo-American Economy unendurable, we must secure the raw material of the South Sea. That is why we took Indo-China. Jap-U.S. relations move on the evil road.

Part 3: (P.9) 4. We have excellent opportunity to settle Northern question and must prepare but choose our chance well.

5. Germany dislikes our U.S. policy, but we wished to avoid war and have profoundly impressed U.S. with our determination.

Part 4: (P.10) 6. We do our best for Germany but the Tri-Partite Pact must have a flexibility. Trust is necessary while both reach their aim, even though thru divergent means. Thus all measures we take are to reach the objectives of the Pact.

P.10: Tokyo to Washington, #447; 5 August 1941

Part 1. We give attention to U.S.-Japan relations. Roosevelt and Hull are in agreement and proceed cool-headedly despite U.S. public opinion. We however must contend with our antagonists.

Part 2: 2. Economic pressure will not coerce Japan but will have the opposite effect.

3. The impression future negotiations are the result of economic pressure must be avoided.

4. Based on plan of last cabinet, we propose a plan to improve U.S.-Jap relations in reply to Roosevelt's plan of 24th. It is submitted after thorough consideration and you must stress this.

5. Our motive is to include this plan in the final agreement and to continue negotiations stopped by French Indo-China.

P. 12: Tokyo to Washington #452, 7 August 41.

1. Japanese-U.S. relations critical: direct conferences of leaders suggested.

2. Prince KONOYE willing to meet Roosevelt in friendly talk.

Doc. No. 15
Page 4

Doc. No. 15 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd

3. If they hesitate over Indo-China, or our increased armament, argue:
 - a. Prime Minister will break precedent to leave country to confer.
 - b. Only every effort for peace will fulfill duty to our peoples.
4. If they are agreeable inquire as to earliest date for such conference.
5. Top secret till agreement is reached, when we will publicly announce it.

P.13: Washington to Tokyo; #663, 7 Aug. 41
U.S.-Jap relations extremely critical. General U.S. outlook is as follows:

1. U.S. believes Axis partners are out to conquer world and talk with Japan is out of the question. While Sec'y of State was ill, Japan occupied Indo-China, and unofficial discussions were ended then and there.
2. U.S. Policy towards Japan is not unfriendly, they explain. U.S. is only taking measures to counter Japan's Southward or Northward expansion attempts. When Japan occupied Indo-China, U.S. retaliated with freezing order and export Embargo. No doubt U.S. will take drastic action in event of a Thailand move.

U.S. and Russia are close and U.S. would not watch from sidelines in event of move Northwards.

3. Note that Germany has gone far in dealing with U.S. and even issued peace terms to ease public opinion.

P.14: Washington to Tokyo; #674, 9 Aug. 41
Re your #465

Will arrange to see Roosevelt on his return and strive for favorable impression.

As I have pointed out the pursuit of our present policy will result in U.S. following trend it has already established. U.S. assumes our occupation of Indo-China indicates Japan has set her course and fear our offer to have the Prime Minister come to the U.S. will have little effect.

Unless we can draw up some plan to persuade the U.S. from its present policy, I am pessimistic as to our present attempts to break the present critical situation.

P.15: Tokyo to Berlin; #739, 15 Aug 41
Conversing with Ambassador SMETANIN I mentioned our desires re North Sakhalin and removal of danger zones

Doc. No. 15 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd

in Far East.

Since then Russia asks our attitude to Russo-German War, to which we say we propose to continue friendly relations to Russia and observe neutrality; but whether we can continue this depends on Russia's response to:

(a) Possibility of Russia ceding, selling, or leasing any territory in East Asia to a 3rd Power, or offered as Military bases, and

(b) Possibility of Russia permitting any 3rd Powers Military Movements to extend to East Asia, or conclusion of a 3rd power alliance that would have the Empire as its object.

To this Russia replied that nothing of the kind was considered nor would be in the future.

I took opportunity then to call attention to rumor that the U.S. would be shipping munitions to Soviet via Vladivostock, saying it would violate the Tri-Partite Pact relation.

I reaffirmed MATSUOKA's assurance that we respected and adhered to the spirit and objectives of the Three Power Pact.

P.16: Tokyo to Berlin; #740, 15 Aug 41

On the 15th I told German and Italian Ambassadors confidentially of my conversation with the Russian Ambassador along lines of my separate message #739. Ambassador Ott to understand the basic problem, said he understood the meeting of July 2 did not preclude Japan joining Germany's war on Russia.

To this I replied that the Empire's present military expansion presently dictates this Russian policy.

Ott asked if this was the first step toward future operation against Russia and a restraint until preparations for Russia are complete.

I replied affirmatively.

P.17: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #703, 16 Aug 41
Re your #480

Part 1: As I have successively reported Jap-U.S. relations are critical and likely to grow worse at next Jap move, such as occupation of Thailand

U.S. has not attained unity re European War, but the Americans are unanimous for a strong hand in the Far East.

Part 2: U.S. President and Naval leaders realize what a tremendous undertaking a Pacific War would be. Britain would welcome it however as a prelude to U.S. participation in the European War.

Doc. No. 15
Page 6

Doc. No. 15 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Americans believe that while Germany may defeat Russia it will be a long war, and their success against submarines gives confidence of ultimate victory

Part 3: Sec'y of State gave negative reply to proposal of conference. They believe Japan is conducting an appeasement policy and that my country has fooled me.

Part 4: (P.18) Meanwhile Jap papers print scorching criticisms of U.S. Gov't. Situation gets worse. Believe U.S. wants a pledge on the 3 critical points:

1. Question of self-defence.
2. Withdrawal of troops from China.
3. Non-discrimination in trade.

Situation needs smoothing out and with rejection of conference proposal I need instructions on these 3 points to be ready for the President who returns in a few days.

P.18: Tokyo to Washington; #487, 20 Aug 41

For your information:

Part 1: We must prepare for the possibility of Russia's defeat and resultant chaos in the maritime provinces, by having sufficient military strength in Manchukuo to deal with such an eventuality.

Part 2: If U.S. questions increase of troops in North explain as your own view of matter what I said above.

I recently advised Soviet Ambassador that so long as Russia lives up to the treaty Japan will be faithful to it.

If it becomes definitely known the U.S. is shipping iron, planes and other materials via our coastal waters the reaction here will be most unfavorable. Will you call this to the attention of the U.S. Gov't as I have to its Ambassador.

P.20: Tokyo to Washington; #504, 26 Aug 41

Re my 503

That message contains the maximum concessions we can make to the President's proposal. Whether you can convince them of this is another matter. The situation is strained to the point where we pin our hopes on a conference between KONOYE and Roosevelt.

Please try to convince Roosevelt and Hull of this.

P.21: Tokyo to Washington; #505, 26 Aug 41

U.S. diverting petroleum products to Russia that should come to us, despite our repeated representations. This deals a terrific blow to our relations.

Doc. No. 15

Page 7

Doc. No. 15 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Tell Sec'y of State this causes grave concern in War Ministry and is at variance with our neutrality pact with Russia.

If U.S. says it cannot change, request the transportation route be shifted. If they refuse try to have U.S. revive shipment to Japan at once.

P.21: Washington to Tokyo; #756, 29 Aug 41

gist of conversation with Hull on 28th:

(a) Since disagreement between KONOYE and Roosevelt would be unfortunate preliminary conversations should come to an agreement first.

(b) U.S. maintains agreement between U.S.-Japan can be reached without considering question of China.

(c) U.S. will not settle with Japan at China's expense or without consent and approval of Britain and USSR.

(d) Re China and withdrawing troops I had nothing to add but said Prince KONOYE would make every effort to settle this.

(e) I make following suggestions re "Leaders" conference.

1. While we desire Hawaii we should consent to Juneau.

2. Conference date should be from Sept. 21st (?) to _____

3. Five persons each from Foreign office Ministers of Navy of War Embassy and consulate: that is 20 or less.

P.23: Batavia (ISIZAWA) to Tokyo; #902, 25 Sept. 41

Re 1st part circular 261 from Ambassador HONDA:

1. Our military invasion of Indo-China has stimulate anti-Jap tendencies in these islands.

2. Rofinck, Chief of Far Eastern Section, Netherlands Gov't believes

a. Japan must settle China incident by compromise with Chiang Kai Shek.

b. All Chinese here support him and Dutch recognize his regime.

c. Head of Nanking Gov't opposed because he is anti-white.

d. Martial law here to protect 1,500,000 Chinese residents.

3. I tried but could not refute Rofinck who was adamant, so I need propaganda organs to help me.

4. All Indo-China and Thai are safely in our sphere, request influential Nanking representatives here who

Doc. No. 15

Page 8

Doc. No. 15 - Page 9 - SUMMARY Cont'd

can preach doctrine that Japs and Chinese are one and who can sway Chinese here,

P.25: Tokyo to Washington; #524, 3 Sept. 41

Opposition waving Tri-Partite Banner since existence of Premier's message inadvertently made known to public Fleisher's Herald Tribune story of Leaders conference unfortunate.

Speed meeting to middle Sept. if you can.

Convey this to Hull and if he does not answer immediately we plan to issue a public statement on our position.

P.25: Tokyo to Washington; #528, 4 Sept. 41

Re your 556:

Part 1: U.S. Gov't proposes agreement first on (a) self-defence (b) occupation of China, and (c) equal trade treatment. If we continue to argue the legal angle of these we cannot be ready by end September, and we have already expressed our views. Let us find out what we can agree on in preliminary discussion and issue joint statement to create a more wholesome atmosphere.

Part 2: Points requiring special explanation as told Grew, are:

(1) We expect matters Japan is pledged to re Tri-Partite Pact to win approval of U.S. Gov't.

(2) Avoid impression freezing measure has proven damaging, and convey that Jap people believe it punishment for occupation Indo-China. Stress that the importance of Japan's pledges must bring U.S. reciprocation.

(3) By ceasing military measures, we mean for example, to stop sending planes and submarines to Philippines, and acquiring military bases in Southwest Pacific, China and Far East Russia.

P.27: Washington to Tokyo; #819, 15 Sept 41

Re your 561 and 563 Points that occur to us here:

1. We must satisfy Hull to satisfy Roosevelt. They are accord.
2. Expression "Communistic and other subversive activity" would arouse caution; words "common defense in China" would give rise to questions, while "agreement" would still leave doubt as to its meaning.
3. U.S. wants China peace terms and will not mediate if terms unfair doubt U.S. will agree to confer if we avoid outlining our terms.
4. If both sides do not agree at preliminary conference the leaders will never meet.
5. U.S. has no objections to making this a

Doc. No. 15 - Page 10 - SUMMARY Cont'd

U.S.-Jap affairs, but want to have understanding with Britain, China, etc. to avoid impression of trading others off.

6. Have done all in my power to carry out instructions, etc.

P.28: Wash. (NOMURA) to Tokyo (Gaimudaijin)

Parts 1&2: (1) At White House I said we agreed on 2 out of 3 main points. As to troop evacuation I said KONOYE was confident of an agreement in requesting a meeting with Roosevelt.

(2) The "understanding" put in words 24 June was result of over a dozen conferences with Hull, who worked very hard many months on it. In my opinion U.S. will be more likely to come to terms if its general terms are followed.

Part 3: In view of above I doubt preliminary negotiations can come about by 4 Sept. Meanwhile we must find terms acceptable to both sides on the 3 points, particularly troop garrisons. If preliminary negotiations are OK, Roosevelt will confer.

P.29: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #839, 22 Sept 41

Part 1: Feeling here is to aid destruction of Germany. All assistance possible to Russia. No undue alarm over submarines.

Part 2: Re Jap war, U.S. people say "Why worry, its inevitable". Believe Navy can cope with Japan as Japan's economic strength cannot stand war. In diplomacy they feel to reach Jap agreement at expense of China is wrong. Attempts to ameliorate situation deadlocked.

Part 3: Many in U.S. feel Italy's discontent will eliminate her. None think this war will destroy the U.S. If war comes few anticipate large expeditionary forces. Isolation policy is on the decline.

Part 4: Should Japan abandon forceful aggression, U.S. trade relations could be restored and U.S. would go so far as to render economic assistance to Japan.

P.31: Washington to Tokyo; #842, 23 Sept 41

Part 1: On 23rd I gave Hull your messages 562 and 564 and China peace terms per your message 590, pointing out: That these notes and our various statements contain all we have to say: that anything re Tri-Partite Pact be decided by the leaders in their conference; that these proposals are not intended to show down U.S. original proposals, but to enlarge their scope. I emphasized our interest in an early "leaders" meeting.

Part 2: Hull said he was interested too in last and

Doc. No. 15 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd

asked my opinion. I said that Tri-Partite Pact and U.S. Jap relations could be parallel.

Part 3: Hull said he was studying TOYODA-Grew meeting report and would reply soon, he would not be definite about leaders meeting. Hull said U.S. and Japan are ideally situated to lead world to peace but doubted the 2 countries statesmen were capable of coping with the task.

P.32: Tokyo to Washington; #597, 26 Sept 41

In conversing with Roosevelt did he not mention a promise on our part not to increase troops in Indo-China during negotiations? When he stated we might occupy Thailand while KONOYE and he were talking did he refer to such a promise? I believe he did and want you to question them again.

With Germany becoming so aroused, do not rehash things. Needless to say there will be no changes in my 595 of today-tell them this.

Note: 595 is text of proposed agreement

P.33: Tokyo to Washington; #604, 27 Sept.

Press for "leaders" meeting and emphasize importance of holding it immediately. Our proposal is not to be construed as absolutely final.

P.33: Tokyo to Washington; #605,

To Grew- Part 1: 1. Europe is in flames but U.S.-Japan hold key to peace in Pacific. Recently incidents happened and relations are sensitive.

2. That is why KONOYE is so anxious to meet Roosevelt.

Part 2: 3. Japan is connected with Germany and Italy by alliance and her willingness to be misunderstood by them is proof of her sacrifice in asking for this meeting. Never before has a Jap Premier left the country.

4. Peace is Japan's motive, but Japan will never bend her knees.

Part 3: 5. U.S.-Jap relations are complicated and may not be settled in a day. We believe leaders conference would settle them but believe fearsome results would follow failure.

6. Japan has announced the proposals she will make and U.S. is aware of Jap viewpoint.

7. We have decided on all arrangements and personnel and are ready to start conference now.

Part 4: 8. Japan therefore awaits U.S. earliest reply.

9. Time is of the essence, and respect for each others reliability and sincerity imported.

Doc. No. 15

Page 11

Doc. No. 15 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd

asked my opinion. I said that Tri-Partite Pact and U.S. Jap relations could be parallel.

Part 3: Hull said he was studying TOYODA-Grew meeting report and would reply soon, he would not be definite about leaders meeting. Hull said U.S. and Japan are ideally situated to lead world to peace but doubted the 2 countries statesmen were capable of coping with the task.

P.32: Tokyo to Washington; #597, 26 Sept 41

In conversing with Roosevelt did he not mention a promise on our part not to increase troops in Indo-China during negotiations? When he stated we might occupy Thailand while KONOYE and he were talking did he refer to such a promise? I believe he did and want you to question them again.

With Germany becoming so aroused, do not rehash things. Needless to say there will be no changes in my 595 of today-tell them this.

Note: 595 is text of proposed agreement

P.33: Tokyo to Washington; #604, 27 Sept.

Press for "leaders" meeting and emphasize importance of holding it immediately. Our proposal is not to be construed as absolutely final.

P.33: Tokyo to Washington; #605,

To Grew- Part 1: 1. Europe is in flames but U.S.-Japan hold key to peace in Pacific. Recently incidents happened and relations are sensitive.

2. That is why KONOYE is so anxious to meet Roosevelt.

Part 2: 3. Japan is connected with Germany and Italy by alliance and her willingness to be misunderstood by them is proof of her sacrifice in asking for this meeting. Never before has a Jap Premier left the country.

4. Peace is Japan's motive, but Japan will never bend her knees.

Part 3: 5. U.S.-Jap relations are complicated and may not be settled in a day. We believe leaders conference would settle them but believe fearsome results would follow failure.

6. Japan has announced the proposals she will make and U.S. is aware of Jap viewpoint.

7. We have decided on all arrangements and personnel and are ready to start conference now.

Part 4: 8. Japan therefore awaits U.S. earliest reply.

9. Time is of the essence, and respect for each others reliability and sincerity imported.

Doc. No. 15

Page 11

Doc. No. 15 - Page 12 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.36: Washington to Tokyo; #865, 27 Sept 41

Part 1: U.S. insists on complete preliminary agreement.

Part 2: Submitting further papers will endanger conflicting inconsistencies.

Part 3: U.S. fundamentals in her proposals of 21 June.

Part 4: U.S. attitude to Europe war is stiffening.

Part 5: U.S. moves re Europe war based on self-defense.

Part 6: We must agree on China before we can agree on U.S.-Jap relations.

Part 7: Our stationing troops to more and more a threat to continued talks.

Part 8: It will be difficult to make U.S. swallow new doctrine of "especially close relation."

Part 9: Difficulty will be met on "new matter".

Part 10: Suggest that "trade" proposals follow U.S. proposal of 21 June.

P.39: Tokyo (Foreign Minister) to Wash; #606, 28 Sept 1941.

Part 1: Re my talk with Grew I do not mean all questions are now useless, but with anniversary of Tri-Partite Pact, support of Axis strengthens and move for U.S. accord weakens.

Part 2: We need quicker results than ever before. A month has passed since KONOYE's message and the Gov't is worried British Ambassador says America lacks confidence in attitude of Jap Gov't-Surely KONOYE must be deemed reliable.

P.40: Washington to Tokyo; 29 Sept. 41

On 29th, I asked for secret interview with Roosevelt, but he is at Hyde Park. Hull seemed familiar with your 604 and 606, and I pointed out that the government, the army and the Navy acceded on proposals discussed, but it would take time to influence the public. Many cannot understand why U.S. poses Monroe Doctrine and then meddles in Asiatic Affairs.

P.41: Washington to Tokyo; #870, 29th Sept. 41

Part 1: Believe it well not to deliver documents to Grew in Tokyo and also here-Translations differ and in vague documents are often contradictory.

Part 2: U.S. believes we shifted negotiations to Tokyo to delay, and watch Russo-German War for favorable opportunity to launch northward drive.

Part 3: For 6 months during negotiations U.S. stand has been set down clearly with no indication of backing down. We feel too many approach Premier with wishful thinking.

Part 4: Constantly pressing the U.S. for a reply shows over-anxiety and we should avoid this.

Doc. No. 15 - Page 13 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.42: Tokyo to Washington; #614, 30 Sept. 41

Part 1: Prepared my proposal of 4 Sept. to harmonize with that of U.S. No changes to be made in its substance and we're ready to negotiate.

Part 2: Indicates Jap consent to changes in form and expression. Nothing of major interest.

Part 3: Principle of economic non-discrimination applies to 3rd countries as well as U.S.-Japan. We will reconsider Hull's pet stipulations re stability in Pacific.

P.44: Rome to Tokyo; #627, 30 Sept. 41.

U.S.-Jap negotiations make us appear faithless to Tri-Partite Pact. At anniversary of Pact German and Italian flags only hung out. Italy dissatisfied.

P.45: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #881, 30 Sept. 41

Part 1: Troops in China damage negotiations and China Incident must be settled before an accord can be reached. U.S. will not strike Japan-can only defend in a 2 ocean war.

Part 2: Not available

P.45: Tokyo to Washington; #618, 1 Oct. 41

Part 1: Perhaps you are justified in complaining of our numerous notes which were meant however to clarify, and not to "slow down", as Hull suggests.

Part 2: We were unaware you submitted changes to be approved here and regret this as it complicates an already complicated situation.

Part 3: KONOYE's cabinet is strong and can reach a binding agreement despite U.S. suspicion to contrary. Our political situation misunderstood.

Part 4: Foreign newsmen place too much importance on speeches of those opposed to cabinet. It is natural we are impatient for leader's conferences.

Part 5: Washington will be central locale of meeting with some necessary talks in Tokyo where unavoidable. Time is important and the situation serious.

P.48: Berlin to Tokyo; #1198, 1 Oct. 41

1. Ribbentrop dissatisfied with Jap diplomacy
2. Same true of German Foreign Office Staff.
3. Foreign diplomats feel Japan avoids war due to impoverishment thru China incident.

4. If Japan takes "wishy-washy" attitude and negotiates without consulting Germany there is no telling what Germany will do without consulting Japan.

Doc. No. 15
Page 13

Doc. No. 15 - Page 14 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.49: Tokyo to Washington; #625, 2 Oct. 41.
Special Intelligence #350 from N.Y. quotes an AP
dispatch as declaring KONOYE Cabinet will face crisis in a-
bout 2 weeks

Hull appears gravely concerned over public opinion
in Japan. Tell them public opinion is calm and that our
Gov't would like to issue a statement on U.S.-Jap negotia-
tions at earliest opportunity.

P.50: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #889, 2 Oct 41
Saw Hull today at 0900. He handed me U.S. re-
ply. His Gov't feels leaders conference a precarious affair
without complete clear-cut preliminary understanding- Not
a "patch up".

I said my Gov't would be much disappointed.

P.50: Tokyo to Washington; #627, 3 Oct. 41
Talked to Craigie, British Ambassador, who feels
it important that U.S. and Japan agree to immediate confer-
ence.

P.51: Tokyo to Washington; #628, 3 Oct. 41.
1. With resignation of MATSUOKA chance of swing-
ing from Axis to democracies considerably enhanced.
2. With Japan speed is needed and she can only
enter a temporary understanding at this time.
3. KONOYE's reversal of policy brings strong op-
position and failure to produce an agreement with out delay
endangers cabinet.
4. Grew and I feel the opportunity for a U.S. -
Jap accord is now and should not be lost thru suspicion.

P.51: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #894, 3 Oct. 41.
Part 1: U.S. memo permits hope situation not hope-
less. Public favorable to President's Foreign Policy. Euro-
pean outlook more optimistic due to Soviet showing and all
aid given to prevent separate peace. Britain's increased
air power and sea strength insurance against invasion.

Part 2: All not perfect for Germany and Italy
weakens daily. If Germany does succeed in separate peace with
Russia, England's position will again be critical, and U.S.
may realize danger of war thru loss of ships in German concen-
tration against England. Such would have favorable reaction
on U.S.-Jap relations as U.S. would be more conciliatory.

Part 3: The KONOYE's message smothered U.S.
sentiment for war, U.S. has not relieved her economic pressure
one iota, and she may gain her ends without resort to war by
this. Only sudden world change offers chance U.S. will alter
this policy of economic pressure.

Part 4: Evacuation of troops in China alone blocks
U.S. agreement. Consider this further and see if this is not
a possibility.

Doc. No. 15
Page 14

Doc. No. 15 - Page 15 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.54: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; #637, 4 Oct. 41.
Re your 890:

1. Since U.S. insists on preliminary agreement, are we right in assuming an accord on all except the 3 disputed points? Check this.
2. Premier approves 4 basis points in principle, but foreseeing differences of opinion in their application, would like to consider such differences at time of conference. Would like U.S. to have a clear understanding of this.

P.54: Tokyo to Washington; #643, 7 Oct. 41.

Part 1: I requested U.S. Ambassador's opinion of U.S. Memo of 2 Oct. He replied he had only received a resume and could not form an opinion without reading the complete text, but believed U.S. wanted a preliminary agreement.

Part 2: Grew advised that on 5th wrote 3000 word memo on Jap conditions. U.S. memo corrected to show agreement "in principle" and not "in full" on 4 main points and a correction sent to Washington thru NOMURA.

Part 3: I questioned Grew as to why passages from the Ministers private message should be quoted in an official document and he assumed it came about thru mishandling in the state Department.

Grew questioned our correction of the U.S. memo saying he understood NOMURA's acceptance of the 4 points had been unconditional.

P.56: Tokyo (Foreign Minister) to Wash.; #873, 8 Oct 41.

Message to Berlin: Re my 708:

Part 1: U.S.-Jap negotiations beginning during 2nd KONOYE cabinet were ruptured by occupation of Indo-China which we hoped would hasten end of China Incident and break Anglo-U.S. encirclement. Then England and U.S. used economic blockade and Jap-U.S. relations deteriorated extremely. Then the European war deadlocked and now with Soviet going into Allied camp, communication with Europe is for the time being severed.

Part 2: Message to Berlin: Seeing no means of concluding China Incident Japan decided to settle it diplomatically and establish East Asia Area of co-prosperity to conserve our resources for the future. We feel it necessary to open a way to a U.S. compromise.

When we concluded 3 Power Pact we hoped while maintaining U.S. friendship and thru it to settle China Affair, to win the Soviet over to the Axis, and by guaranteeing goods from South Seas to Germany and Italy to receive

Doc. No. 15 - Page 16 - SUMMARY Cont'd

mechanical and technical assistance. Now unexpected events have taken place and only U.S.-Jap relations are unchanged, and that is the only thing that could be patched up.

Part 3: Message to Berlin: Germany could spare no effort to prevent U.S.-Japan clash and even offered to help improve that relationship. Both Japan and Germany felt the need of preventing the U.S. from entering the war.

The object of the Tri-Partite was to prevent expansion of the war in Europe, but it has now spread till only in the Pacific is there peace. The need is to perfect this peace by establishing U.S.-Jap harmony. This it is felt is in the spirit of the 3 Power Pact.

Part 4: Message to Berlin: It was with this view that former cabinet began U.S. negotiations and we feel need to continue. It is not that we are divergent with the Tri-Partite Pact but that we seek to end the China affair.

The 3 principles of KONOYE Envision:

- a. End of China hostilities thru basic treaty and use of U.S. to coerce Chiang regime.
- b. Establish area of East Asia Co-prosperity to procure raw materials
- c. Seal peace in Pacific and prevent U.S. from entering war.

Of course we expect our ups and downs. This is for your private information.

P.58: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; 907, 8 Oct. 41.

Part 1: U.S. opinion unanimous on 4 principles as basis of adjustment, and are dissatisfied you avoid detailed discussion. They insist on unanimity and desire further clarification of our views.

Part 2: In our proposal of the 6th we limited and narrowed what we had discussed and equivocated on guaranters against armed aggression. Further, re evacuation of troops, U.S. demands somethings that we in principle have objections to. Moreover, the want to be surer of our attitude to 3 Power Pact.

Part 3: Their plan is to first agree on questions in dispute between us and gradually to turn to other matters. To do otherwise they feel is futile.

Part 4: Re 4 Principles: U.S. ambassador spoke like I had reached agreement with Hull, but I was as you know in no position to accept them without instructions from my home Gov't.

Nevertheless these are abstract principles I figure will be elastic in their application, and since U.S. is prudent in discussions I do not feel you need be troubled over this.

Doc. No. 15 - Page 16 - SUMMARY Cont'd

mechanical and technical assistance. Now unexpected events have taken place and only U.S.-Jap relations are unchanged, and that is the only thing that could be patched up.

Part 3: Message to Berlin: Germany could spare no effort to prevent U.S.-Japan clash and even offered to help improve that relationship. Both Japan and Germany felt the need of preventing the U.S. from entering the war.

The object of the Tri-Partite was to prevent expansion of the war in Europe, but it has now spread till only in the Pacific is there peace. The need is to perfect this peace by establishing U.S.-Jap harmony. This it is felt is in the spirit of the 3 Power Pact.

Part 4: Message to Berlin: It was with this view that former cabinet began U.S. negotiations and we feel need to continue. It is not that we are divergent with the Tri-Partite Pact but that we seek to end the China Affair.

The 3 principles of KONOYE Envision:
a. End of China hostilities thru basic treaty and use of U.S. to coerce Chiang regime.
b. Establish area of East Asia Co-prosperity to procure raw materials
c. Seal peace in Pacific and prevent U.S. from entering war.

Of course we expect our ups and downs. This is for your private information.

P.58: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; 907, 8 Oct. 41.

Part 1: U.S. opinion unanimous on 4 principles as basis of adjustment, and are dissatisfied you avoid detailed discussion. They insist on unanimity and desire further clarification of our views.

Part 2: In our proposal of the 6th we limited and narrowed what we had discussed and equivocated on guaranters against armed aggression. Further, re evacuation of troops, U.S. demands somethings that we in principle have objections to. Moreover, the want to be surer of our attitude to 3 Power Pact.

Part 3: Their plan is to first agree on questions in dispute between us and gradually to turn to other matters. To do otherwise they feel is futile.

Part 4: Re 4 Principles: U.S. ambassador spoke like I had reached agreement with Hull, but I was as you know in no position to accept them without instructions from my home Gov't.

Nevertheless these are abstract principles I figure will be elastic in their application, and since U.S. is prudent in discussions I do not feel you need be troubled over this.

Doc. No. 15
Page 16

Doc. No. 15 - Page 17 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.61: Washington to Tokyo; #915, 9 Oct. 41.

I called on Hull today and relayed your instructions and at same time mentioned points discussed at White House on 3 Sept. Hull said non-discriminatory treatment should extend over entire Pacific, but promised U.S. interpretation of geographical proximity.

Referred to evacuation of China and after discussing our views on political situation there pointed out need of keeping troops in certain areas.

Also mentioned that Prime Minister has accepted the "Four Principles" in principle only, but Hull seemed aware of this.

P.61: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #917, 9 Oct. 41.

Hamilton (accompanied by Ballantine and Schmidt) called on instructions and I tried to ascertain their intentions. They minutely explained that U.S. attitude is explained in memo of 2 Oct and that:

1. U.S. wants Pacific Peace on basis of the 4 Principles.

2. U.S. views re Japan's forced advances North and South; indiscriminatory treatment in Pacific; withdrawal of troops in China, and Tri-Partite Treaty, have their origin in a concern for the future, and that these principle apply to the entire Pacific Area.

3. This memo contains the full U.S. position.

4. The U.S. does not wish to enter discussion beyond an attempt for accord thereon, after which other problems will more naturally be solved.

Believe we can proceed along assumption mentioned in my 907.

P.62: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; 10 Oct. 41.

1. Situation reached decisive stage. To decide our policy I need not you opinions, but those of the U.S. on points in my 637.

2. You do not tell me if we have a chance to parley or what Hull answers. Here after when you interview Hull take WAKASUGI or IGUCHI with you and wire without delay complete minutes of what transpires.

P.62: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #923, 10 Oct. 41.

I have read your 650. What they want in Pacific peace and say our policy is semi-pacific and semi aggressive.

They say our 6 Sept. proposal diverged greatly from preceding statements and agreement on its basis is out of the question.

They have other objections I do not understand and which they won't clarify, but they do demand we compromise on basis of Oct. 2nd memo, else no leaders conference.

Doc. No. 15
Page 17

Doc. No. 15 - Page 18 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.63: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; #654, 12 Oct. 41.
Spoke to Crew on 10th and want you to lead U.S. to clear proposal.

1. On 3rd we received U.S. memo of 2nd and gave it our most cordial consideration, and as we best grasp it, the important points are: (1) garrisoning and evacuating troops. (2) English-Jap-U.S. attitude on European War (3) Non discrimination in China trade.

2. Feel sure if we lay cards on table an accord can be reached, but we must start with leaders conference.

3. If we can agree on such a conference, public opinion in both countries will calm down.

4. I passed on to the Army your communication re Indo-China but so far have no reply.

P.64: Tokyo to Washington; #658, 13 Oct. 41.
Re my 657

Assume your talk with Welles will cover U.S. Jap negotiations in full. Advise us at once. Situation critical and only leaders conference can adjust relations.

1. May we assume U.S. has no disagreements beyond the 3 points now under consideration? We are mainly interested in U.S. desires on garrisoning and evacuating troops.

P.65: Tokyo to Washington; #662, 13 Oct 41.

We have made arrangements for phone connection, Chief American Bureau of the Foreign Office TERASAKI to Minister WAKASUGI for noon (Japan time) of 14th on this occasion following passwords and codes will be used.

See listing

P.66: Tokyo to Washington; #663, 13 Oct. 41.
Re my 658:

Circumstances permit no delay. Please submit report on conference of WAKASUGI and Wells immediately, and then dispatch cable giving details.

P.66: Washington to Tokyo; #939, 13 Oct. 41.

Part 1: Tone of WAKASUGI-Welles talk of 2 hours friendly and frank. Roosevelt will meet KONOYE if 3 points are agreed on.

Part 2: Re evacuation of China. After years of war it would be a difficult process taking time. WAKASUGI asked Welles that if the U.S. were assured of such an evacuation, would the U.S. leave details up to China and Japan to decide?

Part 3: Welles said that would depend on Japan's sincerity. U.S. has no intention of proposals beyond those of 21 June and 2 Oct. Those were careful and well considered

Doc. No. 15
Page 18

Doc. No. 15 - Page 19 - SUMMARY Cont'd

U.S. objections to Jap proposals of Sept. and 25 Sept are that the restrict terms of the two U.S. proposals which incidentally contain terms of earlier Jap proposals.

P.67: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #941, 13 Oct. 41
Only Part 4 available (of 6 parts)

MAKASUGI says that in final analysis the stumbling block lies in U.S. desire to agree on basic principles first, whereas Japan insists that the matter of primary importance is clearing up of outstanding differences first and then discussing the qualities such as basic principles, etc.

MAKASUGI pointed out Japan's willingness to sacrifice a unanimous desire for a North and South move and asked, that the U.S. take such a bold step itself by way of concession.

Welles said he appreciated this as an encouraging thing but pointed to the disappointment of French Indo-China at the time of 21 June proposals.

P.68: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #943, 14 Oct 41

Part 1: Saw Admiral Turner who said: U.S. wants a definite promise, not a pretense. If during leader's conference Japan made a further advance, the President would be terribly embarrassed.

Japan speaks of Peace as though she could make independent decisions, so it would seem she could set aside obligations to the #Power fact.

As to withdrawal of troops it would seem Japan and China could agree on details.

Part 2: He said should Russo-German war end suddenly and Germany offer England peace, it would be a German peace and England could not accept.

On other hand Hoover thinks that in this case should Germany offer England generous terms, that the war would end with unimaginable suddenness.

Rumor quotes Hull as saying U.S. proceeds with patience but Japan should not mistake this as a weakness.

One correspondent reports good basis for rumors of a cessation of Russo-German hostilities and 50-50 chance of U.S.- Jap war.

P.69: Tokyo to Washington; #667, 15 Oct. 41.

Re your 939 and 941:

Your messages clear up many points. Maintain in further contact and bear in following in mind:

1. If we quibble over argument you set forth in par 6 of your 941, it may give them opening to insist on having the 4 principles included in the text of the agreement.

Doc. No. 15

Page 19

Doc. No. 15 - Page 20 - SUMMARY Cont'd

2. Our proposal of 16 Sept. is nothing more than our proposals incorporated into theirs of 21 June.

3. Due to its nature we wish it handled between YAMASUGI and Welles for time being, and should progress warrant, to transfer the whole negotiation to be handled by you and Hull.

P.70: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #950, 15 Oct 41
Re your 66:

The military attache here has been instructed by the Hqs. in Tokyo to advise us against yielding an inch on the evacuation of troops. They are apprehensive we have not emphasized our stand enough.

It goes without saying we fully understand our governments stand on this question.

P.71: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; #671, 16 Oct 41
Germany and Italy demand we give the U.S. notice of fact that her shipping to Europe may lead to war, and that in such event Japan, under the provisions of the 3 Power Pact, might join them.

While Japan is desirous of meeting her obligations to the 3 Power Pact she is also desirous of making a success of the U.S.-Japanese negotiations.

Under the circumstances we can do no more than warn the U.S. at an appropriate time in such words as are contained in my separate telegram #572, and as would not affect U.S.-Jap negotiations one way or another.

P.71: Tokyo to Washington; #772, 16 Oct. 41
Japan affirms to U.S. that aim of 3 Power Pact is to confine the European War. But if tension between U.S. and Germany be aggravated a danger of war would exist and Japan as a signatory would be deeply concerned.
Accordingly it desires that German-American relations cause further deterioration and that the prevailing tension be alleviated as quickly as possible.

P.72: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #959, 16 Oct 41
Part 1: TERASAKI spoke to Admiral Turner who said:

a. U.S. policy is to support England against Hitler, who, if he gains control of Europe, is a threat to South and Central America.

b. U.S. fears present Jap cabinet has not the backing of the Jap military and therefore cannot conclude a binding agreement.

c. Urgent U.S. and Japan compromise, but doubt Japan is willing.

Doc. No. 15
Page 20

Doc. No. 15 - Page 21 - SUMMARY Cont'd

NOTE: Since completing the analysis of the first 72 pages of this document, the Document Division has procured a number of additional pamphlets, sufficient to meet all expected demands. In view of this it is no longer felt advisable to complete this analysis, and in lieu thereof has decided to substitute a reference only to the more important documents by page number together with a very short memo as to their contents, as follows;

- P. 73- 962- First word of KONOYE Cabinets resignation.
- P. 76- 682- Notice to NOMURA of cabinets resignation.
- P. 81- 698- Assurance New Cabinet seeks U.S. Japanese accord.
- P. 81- unnumbered- NOMURA asks to be relieved from "hypercritical" position.
- P. 82- Unnumbered- NOMURA ordered to continue in critical situation.
- P. 89- 464- TriPartite Pact to be continued for 5 yrs.
- P. 94- 726- Proposal "A" of last Japanese offer.
- P. 96- 727- Proposal "B" of last Japanese offer.
- P. 97- 730- NOMURA told KURUSU leaves for U.S.
- P. 100- 736- Nov. 25th set as deadline for U.S. accord.
- P. 116- 762- Tokyo reaffirms Nov. 25th as deadline.
- P. 122- 528- Tokyo warns Vichy of intention to exceed Indo-China agreement.
- P. 126- 2319- Tokyo tells Hongkong that if U.S. does not agree U.S. and British power is to be destroyed.
- P. 137- 15 Nov.- Tokyo gives orders on method of destroying code machines.
- P. 165- 22 Nov.- Deadline extended to 29th "after which things will automatically happen".
- P. 179- 26 Nov.- KURUSU phones YAMAMOTO situation looks hopeless.
- P. 195- 28 Nov.- Tokyo tells NOMURA and KURUSU negotiations re ruptured, but to stall along to prevent this impression.
- P. 215- 2 Dec.- Order to burn all codes but one and machine.

Doc. No. 15

Page 21

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 16

18 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT:

Title and Nature: Copies of orders and directives relating to the trial and execution of the Doolittle fliers.

Date: 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: English Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Probably ATIS

SOURCE OF COPY: Legal Section

PERSONS IMPLICATED: NAKAMURA, Akito; KIMURA, Heitaro; USHIROMIYA, Sunao; KARAKAWA, Yasuo; SHIMOMURA, Sadamu; HATA, Shunroku; SUGIYAMA, Gen.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of rules of war; crimes against humanity.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A. Includes what purports to be interrogations of the Doolittle fliers in which they admit bombing civilians and strafing school children. They are obviously forgeries for Japanese propaganda purposes.

B. Directives from Vice-Minister of War on laws to the effect that airmen who raid Japanese territory, with the object of "cowering, intimidating, killing or maiming" civilians shall not be treated as prisoners of war, but are subject to the death penalty.

C. Directives commuting the sentence of the Doolittle fliers to life imprisonment of all but three.

Analyst: Maj. Allen.

Doc. No. 16

Doc. Nos. 18 - 20 not assigned

(See footnote to analysis on Doc. No. 21)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 21

Date 26 December 1945

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Intelligence Research Report on the Intelligence Organization of Japan by H.I.S. of W.D.G.S.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated: Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

H.I.S. of W.D.G.S.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

1. Combined Japanese Intelligence Organization, with chart.
2. Relations between Japanese Secret and Combat Intelligence organizations and civil control, with chart.
3. Relations between the Army and the Military Police in the field, with chart.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 21

First 20 numbers reserved for special documents.



INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 22

Date 26 December 1945.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "A Preliminary Survey of the Holdings of
the Japanese Economic Oligarchy."

Date: 18 June 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Foreign Economic Administration

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Economic Background.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives holdings of principal large concerns with charts by
industry within and without Japan; also includes subsidiaries
and controlled companies.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 22

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 23

Date 26 December 1945.

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Temporary Food Adjustment Law of Japan,
Law No. 86.

Date: 10 Sep 37 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

C.I.S. Library

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Background material

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

An act authorizing banks and financial institutions to issue bonds, similar to our war bonds, for the financing of war industries for the Greater East Asiatic War.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 23

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP.

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Pamphlet, "Principles and Policies To Be Followed in Matters Concerning China."

Date: 6 Feb 22 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
French

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: T. KATO; K. SHIDEHARA; M. HANIHARA;
T. MATSUDAIRA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression China;
relations with U.S., G.B., China, Netherlands and Portugal.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official State Dept. Treaty Series, #723.

Copy of 9-Power Treaty signed at Washington 6 Feb 22.

Parties are: U.S.; British Empire; China; France; Italy;
Japan; the Netherlands; and Portugal.

The Proclamation lists the representatives of the
various Powers.

Article I is the agreement to respect "sovereignty, the
independence, and the territorial and administrative integrity
of China"; full opportunity for China to develop and maintain
a stable gov't.; establishing and maintaining equal opportunity
for commerce and industry in China; and, to refrain from
seeking special rights which would abridge subjects of
friendly States.

Article II is agreement not to enter into any treaty or
arrangement with any Power which would impair principles
stated in Article I.

Article III is agreement of Open Door or equality of
opportunity in China, and express agreements.

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP.

Page 1

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP. - Page 2 - SUMMARY CONT'd

Article IV is agreement not to support agreements of nationals designed to create Spheres of Influence.

Article V is China's agreement not to discriminate in railway or shipping charges, etc.

Article VI is agreement by other Powers to respect China's rights as a neutral in time of war.

Article VII is agreement to full and frank communication between powers re the Treaty.

Article VIII is provision for other Powers not Signatory to adhere to this Treaty.

Article IX is the effect clause. A Proces Verbal is attached.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP
Page 2

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No: 25 - SUPP.

21 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, "Manchuria - Report of the Commission of Enquiry appointed by the League of Nations."

Date: 1 Oct 1932 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL:

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: aggression - Manchuria.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

U.S. State Dept. Official Publication #378.

Contains: Introduction; Outline of Recent Developments in China; Manchuria; Manchurian Issues Between Japan and China (before 18 Sep 31); Narrative of Events in Manchuria on and subsequent to 18 Sep 1931; Shanghai; "Manchukukuo"; Japan's Economic Interests and the Chinese Boycott; Economic Interests in Manchuria; Principles and Conditions of Settlement; Considerations and Suggestions to the Council; and, Appendix.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 25 - SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 26 - SUPP.

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts, Foreign Relations of the U.S.-Japan, Vol. I

Date: 1 Feb 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (Our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression,--Manchuria; relations with U.S., G.B., etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Entry of 1 Feb 1932, (p. 174), which is a proposal for cessation of hostilities, from Sec of State Stimson to Ambassador to Japan Forbes.

Entry of 4 Feb 1932, (p. 180), which is Jap refusal of intervention by neutral observers. (Forbes to Sec. of State)

Entry of 6 Feb 1932, (p. 182), which is Jap reply to entry on p. 174. (Forbes to Sec of State).

Entry from book, "The Japan Year Book, 1943-1944," (p. 277), stating that on 27 Mar 1933 Japan gave notice of decision to resign from the League.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 26 - SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 27 SUPP.

23 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 2 Aug 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. Dept. of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Count UCHIDA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Manchuria;
relations with U.S., G.B., etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Enclosure of letter from Ambassador to China, Johnson,
to Sec. of State, being Record of Statement of Count UCHIDA
to League of Nations Commission in Dairen and Tokyo.

May be found on pages 96-98, incl., of above mentioned
Doc. #219.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 27 SUPP. ✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No: 28

21 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, "Sino-Japanese Dispute"; Rpt.
of League of Nations.

Date: 24 Feb 1933 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. MUTO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression,- Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official State Dept. publication #449.

Contains: Events in the Far East; Development of the
Dispute before the League of Nations; Chief Characteristics
of the Dispute; Statement of the Recommendations (annotated
to Pact of Paris and Nine Power Treaty, see p.19)

Analyst; CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 28 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 29

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations",
vol. I, etc.
Date: 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng
Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 219
PERSONS IMPLICATED: HORINOUCHI:
CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract of 8 July 1937, (p 313), re clash at Marco
Polo Bridge. (Johnson to Sec. of State).
Extract of 4 Oct 1937, (pp 378,379), being Ambassador
Grew's memo and Aide-Memoir re use of International Settle-
ment at Shanghai as a military base.
1st and 2nd Reports of League of Nations Assembly,
adopted 6 Oct 1937, (pp. 384- 396, Incl.)
Telegram of Johnson to Sec. of State, dated 20 Sept
1937, re Jap planes raiding Nanking; some mention of damage
done.
Telegram of Caldwell to Sec. of State, dated 21 June
1939, re Jap announcement of electrification of barbed
wire in Tientsin.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 29 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 30

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations",
Vol. I.

Date: 1938 Original Copy Language: Eng
Has it been translated? No
Has it been photostated? No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 219

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. HATA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -China; Relations with U.S., G.B., Germany,
etc.; Preparing Jap opinion for war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt in which Gen. HATA, on 10 March 1938, announces
the policy for Jap forces in central China, (p. 452).

Excerpt of Prince KONOYE's 7 July 1938 statement,
(pp. 467-470, incl.), the Government policy is announced,
and "friendly" nations are named. Reference is made to the
North China Provisional Govt. and the Central China Re-
novation Govt.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 30 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 31

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations", Vol. I

Date: 22 Nov 1937 Original Copy Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS IF APPLICABLE)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (p.417), being press release of Chinese Govt.
in moving seat of Govt. to Chungking (from Nanking).

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 31 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Supplement to Doc. No. 32

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Telegrams to State Dept.

Date: 1937, 1938 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng
Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: (also WITNESSES if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Telegram, 23 Sept. 1937, Lockhart to Sec. of State, gives objectives of Japanese, and circumstances which led to the present invasion of China.

Telegram, 25 Jan 1938, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re Jap control over puppet regime.

Telegram, 30 Oct 1937, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re formation of federated autonomous Govt. of Mongolia, and Jap sponsorship.

Telegram, 14 Dec. 1937, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re plans for new govt. in Peiping.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 32 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 33

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature : Extract Manchuria Daily News
Date: 24 Nov 1937 Original Copy Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS IF APPLICABLE)
U.S. State Dept

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
aggression, -China;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A reproduction, (forwarded in Official State Dept. despatch), of the text of the agreement for forming the Joint Committee of the Regimes of South Chahar, North Shansi and Inner Mongolia in Chahar and Suiyuan Provinces.

Analyst: CWF Phelps

Doc. No. 33 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 34

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copies of State Dept. telegrams
Date: 26 Oct 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KITA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China; Economic aggression;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Telegram, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re delay in formation of New North China regime, possibility of settling situation, and Jap changes in education in Peiping.

(A.N: Insert suggests contemporary opinion on Current Topics and Tokyo Gazette, (Brief, B, 4, e) may be secured in this Theatre.)

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 34 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 35

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Book, "The Conference of Brussels"
Date: Nov. 3-24, 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, - China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official U.S. State Dept. Publication # 1232.
Contains: Jap Govt refusal to attend Conference, 27 Oct. 1937, (p.9). Statement of Jap Foreign Office, 28 Oct. 1937, (p.11); Communication from the Conference to the Jap Govt., 7 Nov 1937, (p.51); Declaration of the Conference, 15 Nov 1937, (p.65); Declaration of the Conference, 24 Nov. 1937, (p.76); and, Report of the Conference, 24 Nov. 1937, (p.78).

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 35 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 36

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, Japan Year Book
Date: 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () NO ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
"Japan Year Book"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Japan Year Book")

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China; Economic aggression, -China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt from "Japan Year Book", (p. 209), re treaty
with National Govt. of China.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 36 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 37

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations", Vol. I

Date: 30 Nov 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL (see our Doc. # 219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. ABE, Nobuyuki; WANG CHING*JIE

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Treaty concerning Basic Relations between Japan and China, (pp. 117-121, incl.) and annexed Protocol. Treaty gives economic preference to Jap nationals. Also, (p. 122), is attached a Joint Declaration of the Governments of Japan and "Manchukuo.

Another excerpt, (pp. 122, 123), is an English text of announcement of Chinese Minister for Foreign Affairs, 30 Nov. 1940.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 37 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 38

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations", Vol. II
Date: 20 Sept 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 220)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; Gen. NISHIHARA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China; Relations with French-Indo-China;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):
Excerpt, (pp. 295, 296), re agreement between Japan-
France for bases for purpose of attacking Chang Kai-shek.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 38 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 39

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt. "Contemporary Japan".
Vol. IX, July-Dec. 1940
Date: 23 Sept 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
"Contemporary Japan"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Contemporary Japan"

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -French Indo-China; Relations with France;
Preparations for War-Military

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (p. 1369), re MATSUOKA's statement on military
bases in French Indo-China, and a Foreign Office statement
of a border skirmish which followed.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 39 (Supp.)

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 1

11 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Japan's Decision to Fight. Research Report prepared by ATIS, based on captured Japanese documents and interrogations of prisoners. (Preliminary draft)

Date: No date Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ____:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Numerous Japanese Navy, Army and Government officials.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

ATTACK ON PEARL HARBOR

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Deals primarily with the naval and intelligence preparation for war with the U. S., Britain and the Netherlands. It shows that Japan had committed herself to war by the end of Oct 1941. Part translations of Combined Fleet Secret Operations Orders Nos. 1, 2 and 3, providing for the naval attacks are included. Translations from several diaries of naval and military personnel are included. These show the extent of preparations, course of the fleet units before and during attacks and the units involved.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 1

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 2

11 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extract from personal notes of
Marquis KIDO.

Date: 1941 Original Copy Language:
Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Dr. Tsuru on authority of Marquis Kido.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Prince Konoye, Tojo, Kido and the
Emperor.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Starting of the war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives circumstances surrounding the resignation of
the Konoye Cabinet and the reasons therefor. Also de-
scribes the appointment of Tojo as Premier.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 2

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 3

11 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extracts from notes of Prince
Konoye.

Date: 2 July (apparently 1941) Original Copy
Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No Translation
Has it been photostated? Yes No attached to
original.

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Dr. Tsuru on authority of Marquis Kido.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Prince Konoye, Marquis Kido, and the
Emperor.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Starting of the war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

1. That Japan will make preparations for war against U. S. and Britain. X
2. The Empire will not avoid war against U. S. and Britain in order to achieve its objective.
3. The War Minister believed that "First we must strike Russia".
4. The War Minister was objecting to continuation of negotiations with U. S. and was most suited to receive Premiership.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 3

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 4

11 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Chart, Japanese Military System.

Date: Not Dated Original Copy Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Government

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gives positions and not names.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives organization of the military system from the Emperor down to the bureaus and sections.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 4

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 5

11 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Chart showing the Navy Chain of Command as of 30 June 1942, prepared by the Japanese Government.

Date: Original () Copy () Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gives office or department and not personal names.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The chart shows the Naval Chain of Command in accordance with standing orders. The principal government officers and various forces are included as a matter of reference.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 5

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 6

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Reply to a Questionnaire Concerning the Pearl Harbor Attack," by the Navy Ministry. Questionnaire submitted by Col. Munson.

Date: 22 Oct 45 Original Copy Language: Japanese
Has it been translated? Yes No Attached to
Has it been photostated? Yes No original.

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 12 Jan 46:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Navy Ministry

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Rear Adm. TOMIOKA, Sadatoshi; Rear Adm. KUROSHINA, Kameto; Capt. FUJIEDA, Mitsue; NAGANO, Osami; CinC Combined Fleet YAMAMOTO, Isoroku.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

ATTACK ON PEARL HARBOR

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

All orders relating to the attack on Pearl Harbor were burned at the time of surrender, but the essential points in such documents are given according to the recollection of three navy officers.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 6

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 7

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Functional Chart of Japanese Government's organization as of 31 July 1941, with annexed Report on the changes in the Japanese Government's organization from Sept. 1940 to Dec. 1941.

Date: Not Given Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prepared by Japanese Government for General Liaison Office to Legal Division, to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains 23 charts showing graphically the organization and breakdown of all branches of the Japanese Government.

The accompanying report on changes from Sept. 1940 to Dec. 1941 is to be read in conjunction with the chart.

Note: Document #432 shows the organization of the Japanese Government as of 1 Aug 45.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(W.S.A.)

Doc. No. 7

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 8

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Opinion on Reform of the Army"
A report to the Japanese Ministry of War on activities of
army cliques, based on information supplied by Inf. Capt.
Takatsugi MURANAKA.

Date: 11 July 1935 Original () Copy (x)
Language: English translation of selected excerpts
from attached Japanese document.

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
2 Jan 46:

CIC

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Members of SAKURA KAI, TOSEI Party, and
SEIGUN Party, including Maj.Gen. TETSUZO, Gen. UGAKI, Dr.
OKAWA, Shumei, Lt. Col. HASHIMOTO, and Lt. Gen. TATEKAWA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: GUMBATSU Insurrection
plots to overthrow government by coup d'etat.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Capt. MURANAKA, an active member of the SAKURA KAI,
was imprisoned for participation in the KOKUSO (20 Nov 31)
Incident and this document is an expose by him of that in-
cident and others involving various military cliques. The
translation contains six excerpts from his complaint to
the War Ministry, each of which is analyzed briefly:

1. Report on Investigation of the KOKUSO Incident:
Describes the plan for this incident and names participants.
No big names implicated.

SUMMARY Cont'd

2. Shows inter-relationship of TOSEI and SEIGUN Parties, their personnel and rationale. Names these two parties as instigators of the March (1931) Incident and the October (1931) Incident in which "the entire progressive group of the SAKURA KAI" (p.3) was also implicated.

3. Outline of SAKURA KAI: Contains a short history of this society and a description of its aims, mentioning names of prominent members.

4. March (1931) Incident: This was a plot to attack the Diet and to install Gen. UGAKI as head of a new cabinet in the midst of the ensuing disorder. Dr. SHUNAJI OKAWA was to support this insurrection with 10,000 men of the Proletariat Party. Three hundred bombs were distributed to the insurrectionists before the uprising was postponed, because the time was inopportune for its success.

5. October (1931) Incident: The March plans were revised and incorporated in this new plot with the SAKURA KAI assisting. Proposed cabinet named on p.6 This incident also failed to materialize due to the apprehension of its leaders after the Vice Minister of the Army, Lt. Gen. SUGIYAMA was informed of the plot.

6. Supplement: Incidental names and facts relating to above incidents.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(M.S.A.)

Page 2 of Doc. No. 8

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 9

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Japanese Officials of the Cabinet Advisory Council, the Manchurian Bureau, and North Eastern District Bureau, from 14 Oct 37 to 1 Jan 42.

Date: 17 Jan 46 Original Copy Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: S. IGUCHI, Central Liaison Office, Tokyo to GHQ, SCAP to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Lists: (1) The members of the Cabinet Advisory Council from the time of its establishment (14 Oct 37) to 1 Jan 42 with their date of appointment and retirement.

(2) Principal officials of the Manchurian Bureau from the time of its establishment (Dec 1934) to 1 Nov 42 with their date of appointment and retirement.

(3) Officials of the North Eastern District Bureau from the time of its establishment (Oct 1936) to 1 Nov 43 with their date of appointment and retirement and the office held.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(W.S.A.)

Doc. No. 9

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 10

31 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Collection of telegrams and memoranda concerning prisoners of war, copied from files of the Department of State.

Date: 30 Nov 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Department of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Department of State

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of treaties and agreements concerning treatment of POWs.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This document is a portfolio of telegrams and memoranda sent between the U.S. and Japanese Governments through the agency of the neutral governments of Switzerland and Spain. The chief concern of these telegrams, which cover the period from 18 Dec 41 to 24 Aug 45 was the treatment accorded to prisoners of war and civilian internees. The great bulk of these messages were sent by the U.S. Govt. and there are relatively few answers from the Japanese to the increasing number of accusations of violations of existing treaties and the laws of humanity.

The evidentiary and background value of this document would seem to lie along the following lines: (1) Early messages establishing the fact that the Japanese Govt. committed itself to adhere to the principles of the Geneva Convention of 1929 on a mutatis mutandis basis despite the fact that it was not a signatory of that

Doc. No. 10 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd

agreement. (The U.S. Govt. continually affirmed its intention of abiding strictly by the terms of these treaties and answered all Jap protests in detail. In this connection see pp. 28, 63, 150, 176, 283 ff, 290 ff, 311, 380 ff, 392, 407-429) (2) Continued Japanese evasions of their agreement to permit neutral observers to inspect their places of detention. (3) Notice by U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. of the commission of acts directly violating their agreements and of the non-performance of their obligations to feed, clothe, adequately house, and provide medical care for American nationals and POW under their control. (4) Notice by U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. that it would hold all officials and members of the military responsible for these misdeeds and this negligence, strictly to account at the close of the war.

On this basis, certain of the messages that seem to be directly in point are analyzed briefly below:

1. Messages establishing commitment of Japanese Govt. to terms of the Geneva Prisoner of War Convention (1929) to which it was not a signatory power, as well as the Hague Convention of 1907 and the Geneva Red Cross Convention (1929) which it had signed:

P.14. Telegram (30 Jan 42) from Swiss Minister, Tokyo, stating that the Japanese Govt. had informed him (1) that Japan is strictly observing the Geneva Red Cross Convention as a signatory state; (2) that, although not bound by the Convention relative to the treatment of prisoners of war, Japan will apply *mutatis mutandis* provisions of that convention to American POWs in its power.

P. 19. Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs notified Swiss Govt. that it would apply the same provisions as above to civilian internees on condition of reciprocity (24 Feb 42). It added that neither POWs nor internees would be forced to perform labor against their will.

P.22. Memo #94 Re: Treatment of Civil Prisoners, sent through the Spanish Embassy to the U.S. Govt., re-affirmed the above with respect to applying the Geneva POW Convention though not bound thereby.

Doc. No. 10 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd

agreement. (The U.S. Govt. continually affirmed its intention of abiding strictly by the terms of these treaties and answered all Jap protests in detail. In this connection see pp. 28, 63, 150, 176, 283 ff, 290 ff, 311, 380 ff, 392, 407-429) (2) Continued Japanese evasions of their agreement to permit neutral observers to inspect their places of detention. (3) Notice by U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. of the commission of acts directly violating their agreements and of the non-performance of their obligations to feed, clothe, adequately house, and provide medical care for American nationals and POW under their control. (4) Notice by U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. that it would hold all officials and members of the military, responsible for these misdeeds and this negligence, strictly to account at the close of the war.

On this basis, certain of the messages that seem to be directly in point are analyzed briefly below:

1. Messages establishing commitment of Japanese Govt. to terms of the Geneva Prisoner of War Convention (1929) to which it was not a signatory power, as well as the Hague Convention of 1907 and the Geneva Red Cross Convention (1929) which it had signed:

P.14. Telegram (30 Jan 42) from Swiss Minister, Tokyo, stating that the Japanese Govt. had informed him (1) that Japan is strictly observing the Geneva Red Cross Convention as a signatory state; (2) that, although not bound by the Convention relative to the treatment of prisoners of war, Japan will apply mutatis mutandis provisions of that convention to American POWs in its power.

P. 19. Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs notified Swiss Govt. that it would apply the same provisions as above to civilian internees on condition of reciprocity (24 Feb 42). It added that neither POWs nor internees would be forced to perform labor against their will.

P.22. Memo #94 Re: Treatment of Civil Prisoners, sent through the Spanish Embassy to the U.S. Govt., reaffirmed the above with respect to applying the Geneva POW Convention though not bound thereby.

Doc. No. 10 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P. 143. Japanese reply to American protest of 12 Dec 42 again states policy of following its previous commitments. (28 May 43)

The following two texts were submitted to the U.S.Govt. through the Swiss foreign office (2 Sep 43):

P.157. Text of Japanese Regulations of 21 April 43 regarding treatment of POWs in Japan. Although these regulations fail to prohibit maltreatment specifically, they do provide for adequate medical attention (Articles 20-24, p.160).

P.164. Text of Japanese Regulations on Treatment of War Prisoners of 14 Feb 1904, with revisions up to 21 April 43. These regulations were still in effect, despite the above-mentioned regulations of April 43:

"Art.2: War Prisoners shall be treated benevolently and shall never be insulted or maltreated." (P.164)

P. 211. In note to Spanish Embassy (3 May 44) the Japanese Govt. again states its intention "on purely humanitarian grounds" to apply mutatis the terms of the Geneva POW Convention, and mentions that it is bound by the terms of the 1907 Convention relating to law and custom of land warfare.

P.390. American memo through Spanish Embassy (no date) quotes Domei dispatch dated 12 Feb 42, Tokyo, and printed in Manila Tribune 14 Feb 42, giving speech of Vice Foreign Minister Haruhiko NISHI who affirmed Japan's intentions of abiding by the terms of the Geneva Conventions before the lower house.

Also refers to another Domei dispatch dated 14 Feb 42, Geneva, and printed in the Manila Tribune 17 Feb 42, to same effect.

2. Messages indicating Japanese unwillingness to permit neutral observers to visit places of detention:

P. 25. Swiss Legation, Tokyo, telegram, 9 Mar 42, states that, despite assurances of favorable treatment of American civilians, Japanese authorities "create difficulties for visiting internment camps".

P. 37. Japanese Govt. refuses to permit Swiss rep-

Doc. No. 10 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

representatives to visit prison camps "in territories occupied by Japanese armed forces". (8 Aug 42)

P.38. U.S. requests Japanese Govt. to permit visits by neutral powers to all places of detention in compliance with Art. 86 of the Geneva Convention. Such requests appear at frequent intervals throughout these documents. (e.g. see: pp. 149, 178, 203, 245, 267)

P. 41. U.S. telegram through Swiss Govt. observes that visits by representatives of the Protecting Powers and the International Red Cross are restricted to camps in Japan proper and Shanghai. (27 Aug 42)

P. 44. Japanese Govt. forbids visit of Swiss representative to POW camps in Indo-China due to "provisional character of installation". (29 Aug. 42)

P. 259. Japanese assure Swiss representative that he will be able to visit POW camps without limitations as to location, then restrict these visits to Japan proper.

3. Messages, usually in the form of a protest by the U.S. Govt., indicating that the Japanese Govt. was made aware of the continuing violations of its commitments in the form of illegal punishments, mistreatment, starvation, etc., of American prisoners of war and civilian internees.

P.35. POW escapees sentenced to prison terms exceeding provisions of Title III, Sec.5, Ch.3, of Geneva POW Convention. Upon receipt of U.S. protest, Japanese Govt. stated that it intended to apply the terms of the Geneva Convention "without in any way changing effect of Japanese laws in force". (p.84) This was the first mention of such intention (11 Dec.42) and the U.S. Govt. protested against this usage, requesting the Japanese to send text of applicable legislation. (p.100)

P.136. In reply to this request Japanese Govt. sent provisions of law dated 9 Mar 43 modifying law 1 Mar 05. Specifies punishments for disobedience, insulting guard (5 years), group escape (death penalty for leader). (3 Apr 43)

P.48. American protest against failure to report POWs in contravention of Art.77 POW Convention and Art.4 of Red Cross Convention.

Doc. No. 10 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P.60. Digest of report made public 19 Oct 42 by the Japanese General Staff and sent unofficially by Swiss Govt. to effect that American pilots will be tried and will suffer the death penalty if guilty of "cruel and inhuman acts".

Resume of NICHI NICHI article of 21 Oct: "...all enemy aviators who fall into our hands after defacing this blessed land of ours shall be beheaded without discrimination".

P.68. 17 Nov.42. Detailed account of atrocities, related to U.S. Govt. by repatriates, sent to American Legation in Bern for its information.

PP.86-97. U.S. protest against conditions in specifically named places of detention, mentioning several instances of mistreatment and torture, and deaths resulting therefrom.

P.122. Note from Japanese Minister TANI to Swiss Legation, Tokyo, dated 17 Feb 43, states Japanese intention of killing members of April 18 raid who were found guilty of "cruel and inhuman acts".

P. 135. In reply to a Swiss enquiry about the above-mentioned aviators, Japanese Govt. refuses to divulge names or permit visits on grounds that these men are not to be treated as POWs.

P.137. American Govt. enters strong protest against this treatment of air POWs.

PP.171-179. American protest listing Japanese violations of the Geneva Convention and mentioning Articles contravened.

PP.180-194. Specific incidents supporting above-mentioned charges: includes instances of infliction of corporal punishment and torture, subjection to insults and public curiosity, malnutrition, compulsory performance of labor, denial of medical care.

PP.210-224. Japanese answer to this protest: Denies most of accusations, says some instances date back to early occupation of the Philippines making investigation difficult.

P.243. 27 June 44. Swiss notified by Japanese

Doc. No. 10 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Govt. of execution of three American POWs in Manchurian camp on charge of murdering police inspector while attempting escape. (Violated Convention stipulation of notice to Protecting Power.)

P.251. Japanese Govt. alleges increase in prisoners' rations after Swiss Legation protests that many POWs dying due to malnutrition. (16 Aug 44)

P.252. American protest against treatment of American civilians in China. Emphasis on food deficiencies, lack of sanitary measures, medical care, clothing, etc.

P.261. Telegram from State Dept., 31 Aug 44, charges Japanese officers and civilian (names are included) with murder of American pilot at Aitape on 24 Mar 44.

P.313. Japanese reply: Investigation difficultno such force present at Aitape at that time.

P.264. U.S.Govt. protests movement of civilian internees on Luzon to vicinity of an ammunition dump. (Violation of Art.9 of Geneva Convention.)

P.266. U.S.Govt. calls attention of Japanese Govt. to fact that failure to notify U.S. of the shooting of American POWs until a year and a half later, and then only upon specific request, constitutes a violation of Art.77 of the Convention.

P.304. 5 Jan 45. U.S. telegram alleging that three American Women internees have been compelled to perform coolie labor in Foochow.

P.322. Protest to Japanese Govt. based on testimony of American prisoner-survivors of sunken Jap. vessel as to mistreatment by Japanese captors -- wanton shooting of prisoners, horrible conditions on board ship, etc.

P.326. Second telegram based on statements by these survivors about maltreatment and starvation of prisoners at Lasang Air Field detention camp.

P.333. U.S. telegram charging murder of four American civilian internees at Santo Tomas internment camp. Bodies were later exhumed and identified by U.S. Govt. (6 Apr 45)

Doc. No. 10 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P.338. Otori POW camp and Shinagawa POW hospital located in bombardment areas near industrial and port installations when visited by Swiss representative. (4 May 45)

P.344. American protest quoting: (1) Captured secret order of 14th Army Hq (12 Jan 44) prescribing the murder of persons in the Philippine Islands surrendering to or captured by Japanese armed forces. (2) March 1944 order from Hq Doi Unit, stating that prisoners are to be dealt with at Regimental Hq where they will be put to death. (p.345)

P.347. Murder of George J. Louis, 28 Jan 45, who was shot in cold blood at Los Bancos Internment Camp for purchasing food outside the camp. Implicates Major IWANSKA, Camp Commandant.

P.349. U.S. protest of massacre of 150 American POWs, 14 Dec 45, on Palawan by personnel of Ogawa Tai Construction Corps. POWs were forced into air raid shelters and gasoline was poured in upon them and ignited. Men attempting to escape from shelters were machine gunned.

P.353. Further documentation of offenses at this camp.

P.355. Telegram protesting movement of civilian internees to camp in heart of Shanghai industrial area. (22 May 45)

4. Messages from the U.S. Govt. to the Japanese Govt. indicating our intention of punishing the officials responsible for the above-mentioned violations of Japanese commitments.

P.142. "...the American Govt. will visit upon the officers of the Japanese Govt. responsible for such uncivilized and inhumane acts the punishment they deserve." (In connection with announcement of execution of American air POWs (5 April 43)

P.339. "Declaration is made by the Govt. of the U.S. that the Japanese authorities responsible forfailure to remove from danger zones prisoner of war campswill meet with the most serious consequences."

Doc. No. 10 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

P.346. "The Government of Japan is solemnly warned...that should the military authorities shamefully violate the solemn commitments of the Japanese Government by continuing to perpetrate these atrocities (specific reference to orders directing execution of prisoners) or commit any other criminally barbarous acts....they will be held completely responsible and will be brought at the appropriate time to full, just and complete punishment by the Government of the United States."

P.364. "The Government of Japan is solemnly warned by the Government of the U.S. that the Japanese Government and the individuals concerned will be considered responsible for any failure to apply the provisions of the Hague Convention and of the Geneva Prisoner of War Convention in the treatment of American prisoners of war....."

P.367. "The U.S. Government hereby solemnly declares that it will hold personally responsible for this crime (starvation of American civilians in China) all of the officials of the Japanese Govt., regardless of position or status, who have participated therein either through neglect or from wilful intent and will in due course bring them to judgment....."

P.383. "The U.S. Govt. declared that the Japanese Govt. and its officers will not be able to avoid responsibility for the starvation of Americans in Jap custody."

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 10

Page 8

(End)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 11

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Documents from the German Foreign Office: translations of memoranda and secret telegrams concerning Japanese activities.

Date: 27 Nov 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English translations

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Department of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Department of State

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SATO; KURUSU; DES GAIMUSHO, Funuchi; MATSUOKA; OHASHI; General OSHIMA; Naval Capt. MAEDA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Preparation for war;
Violation of treaties.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

These messages, taken from the files of the German Foreign Office, disclose Japanese behind-the-scene preparations for acts of aggression immediately preceding the war and subsequent acts in violation of existing treaties.

Each message is analyzed briefly:

8 July 40. Memo of conversation between Foreign Minister of the Reich and Japanese Ambassador SATO in the presence of Ambassador KURUSU: SATO states that Japan has been holding the attention of the English, French and

Doc. No. 11
Page 1

Doc. No. 11 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

U.S. Govts. for three years, thereby helping Germany. He attributes Japan's differences with the U.S. to Japan's struggle against "the system of the Nine-Power Treaty" -- "the so-called rule from Washington", asserting that Japan wishes to be the host in Eastern Asia while the other nations are only guests. (pp.4-7)

4 July 1941: Secret code from Tokyo relaying confidential information from the Japanese Secretary of Embassy, Furuuchi des GAIMUSHO: (1) Japan's entry into war with Russia, with a view to gaining the coastal provinces, is imminent. (2)..... (3) Should Japan's negotiations with the Netherlands-Indies fail, she would be obliged to take over oil resources there by force. But first there is to be a Japanese military occupation of Indo-China as a jumping-off area against the NI.

Entry of the U.S. into war against Japan is expected. (pp.8-9)

10 July 41. Secret code from Tokyo referring to remarks made by MATSUOKA: Japanese action against Indo-China is imminent. Japan will demand immediate possession of strong points from the French Govt. and if U.S. or Britain should take military measures to prevent this, Japan will take up the fight. (pp.10-12)

15 July 41. Confidential information from Japanese Vice Foreign Minister: Japanese Govt. has instructed its ambassador in Vichy to secure permission to station troops in South Indo-China and to establish two naval bases and several air bases there. Japan is resolved to oppose unconditionally any English or American intervention. (pp.13-14)

22 July 41. Japan expects the French Govt. to accept its Indo-China demands unconditionally. (p.15)

17 Nov.41. Telegram from Berlin quoting General OSHIMA's personal views on the possibility of future Japanese aggressive action: Advance to the South is unavoidable due to economic losses from war in China and economic boycott of the Anglo-Saxon powers.

OSHIMA envisages the seizure of Borneo -- "an attack on Borneo would be easiest; an attack on Singapore would be most effective", and, in connection with such an invasion, he adds that Japan could proceed against the Philippine Islands "should there be a cor-

Doc. No. 11
Page 2.

Doc. No. 11 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

respondingly unfavorable American attitude".

He also discusses the possibility of a Jap invasion of Thailand which would be used as a springboard for Singapore and says that if U.S. naval units were then sent to strengthen the Pacific fleet Japan could easily dispose of them. (pp.16-19)

10 Feb 42. Secret code from Tokyo, Naval Capt. MAEDA quoted as saying that the occupation of Portuguese Timor was a prerequisite to the elimination of Port Darwin and that the Japanese armed forces were prepared to seize Timor despite expected Portuguese objections. (pp.20-21)

23 Feb 42. Portuguese enter formal protest against Japanese occupation, but Japanese Govt. does not expect diplomatic relations to be severed. (pp.22-24)

29 Jan 42. Secret code from Tokyo: Statements by TOJO and TOGO outlining Japanese war policy.

"according to very confidential information military preparations against Russia are under way."
(--25-29)

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 11
Page 3
(End)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 12

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Secret Record of Japanese Renovation Movements.

Date: Aug 1938 Original Copy Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Home Ministry through Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Infra; especially MAZAKI, Jinzaburo.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Instigation to aggressive warfare.

CLASSIFICATION: Secret.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This document was written for the "Section for the Maintenance of Public Peace" of the Bureau of Police Affairs of the Home Ministry. It is classified as "Secret".

It contains very valuable background material regarding ultra-nationalistic or militaristic organizations, including the names of the founders and a list of charter members. It also contains detailed descriptions of such incidents as those of March and October 1931, the "May 15th Incident", the "February 26th Incident", and others. In particular, it contains an investigation into the position of General MAZAKI in the Incident of February 26, 1936.

Doc. No. 12
Page 1

Doc. No. 12 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

The following is a synopsis of the document:

Section I: Outline.

This section contrasts the trend towards the left, after the First World War, with the national renovation movements on Japanese principles. These movements, working inconspicuously but steadily, had such passive aims as anti-socialism and preservation of the "national structure" (KOKUTAI). Among those who looked toward a reform of Japan, considering her own, peculiar situation, were the founders of such associations as "ROSO-KAI" (1918) and "YUZONSHA" (1919). In 1919 "NIHON KAIZO HOAN" ("Fundamental Principle of Japanese Renovation Methods" by KITA, Ikki, was secretly distributed and the assassin of YASUDA, Zenjiro, found the reason for his act in reading it. In 1930, with the so-called "infringement on the supreme prerogatives" as an added momentum, the whole situation began to show radical progress. When the incident of the "Bloods Brotherhood Association (KETSU MEI DAN) and the May 15 Incident occurred "to our utter astonishment", a new division was established in the "Section for the Maintenance of Public Peace" and we could succeed in preventing "Shinpeitai" and the "Saitama Young Volunteers" from causing serious trouble. In the latter affair, it was observed that the schemes of young army officers were causing danger to society. Progressing from such minor incidents as the November 20 Incident and the Lt.Col. AIZAWA affair, they reached their climax in the February 26 Incident.

If we are asked, whether we could have stopped them, we can only say: "It was impossible at that time, since all the troubles originated in the existence of the Inspector General of Military Education, MAZAKI".

Replacement of the Inspector General of Military Education made matters worse. Finally, it came to the killing of Lt.Gen. NAGATA in broad daylight.

The trial of the naive Lt.Col. AIZAWA gave much trouble to his comrades, causing one division to be sent over to Manchuria.

We anticipated some serious affair to occur, but none of us expected it to be more serious than the May 15 Incident.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

We repeatedly heard the formula "dispatch of troops, martial law, coup d'etat, establishment of military government", but none of us believed that it would come true. We had a firm belief that there could be no revolution in Japan.

Section 2: Reform Movements of the Earlier Period.

- (1) "ROSO-KAI", founded in 1916 by OKAWA, Shumei, and MITSUKAWA, Kaetaro. (p.4)

This group, which conducted discussions and lectures under the motto "Studies on social reformation on Japanese principles" is significant because it marks the beginning of cooperation between militarists and radical associations of civilians. A list of charter members will be found on p.8.

- (2) "YUZON-SHA", founded in 1919 by OKAWA, Shumei, MITSUKAWA, Kaetaro, and KITA, Ikki. (p.9)

This organization was no longer satisfied with studies and discussions, but wanted to start actions, whenever there was a chance. KITA, Ikki, published "NIHON KAIZO HOAN TAIKO" (Fundamental Principle of Japanese Renovation Methods) in 1923, which became the sacred scripture for all illegal movements of the right wing.

They tried to prevent the Prince Regent's (HIROHITO) visit to Europe and attempted to kill SAIONJI, Hachiro.

This association was divided into two parts: one with OKAWA, Shumei, as its leader, and the other one with KITA, Ikki, as its head.

It had great influence on ASAMI, Heigo, who killed YASUDA, Zenjiro, and on the "TENKEN-TO" (see below), and gave rise to disquietude in and around 1932. Important members are mentioned on p.14.

In July 1920, they published a paper named "Otakebi" (War Cry), in which following passages are found:

Doc. No. 12 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

We repeatedly heard the formula "dispatch of troops, martial law, coup d'etat, establishment of military government", but none of us believed that it would come true. We had a firm belief that there could be no revolution in Japan.

Section 2: Reform Movements of the Earlier Period.

- (1) "ROSO-KAI", founded in 1916 by OKAWA, Shumei, and MITSUKAWA, Kanetaro. (p.4)

This group, which conducted discussions and lectures under the motto "Studies on social reformation on Japanese principles" is significant because it marks the beginning of cooperation between militarists and radical associations of civilians. A list of charter members will be found on p.8.

- (2) "YUZON-SHA", founded in 1919 by OKAWA, Shumei, MITSUKAWA, Kanetaro, and KITA, Ikki. (p.9)

This organization was no longer satisfied with studies and discussions, but wanted to start actions, whenever there was a chance. KITA, Ikki, published "NIHON KAIZO HOAN TAIKO" (Fundamental Principle of Japanese Renovation Methods) in 1923, which became the sacred scripture for all illegal movements of the right wing.

They tried to prevent the Prince Regent's (HIROHITO) visit to Europe and attempted to kill SAIONJI, Hachiro.

This association was divided into two parts: one with OKAWA, Shumei, as its leader, and the other one with KITA, Ikki, as its head.

It had great influence on ASAHI, Heigo, who killed YASUDA, Zenjiro, and on the "TENKEN-TO" (see below), and gave rise to disquietude in and around 1932. Important members are mentioned on p.14.

In July 1920, they published a paper named "Otakebi" (War Cry), in which following passages are found:

"We, the Japanese race, must be the whirling center of the war for the liberation of mankind. Accordingly, the Japanese nation is the absolute entity that makes us fulfill our ideals of world revolution. The idealistic fulfillment and fighting organization of the Japanese nation is the work of God himself, created for this absolute aim. We must not be satisfied only with the reformation or revolution of Japan herself. As we believe in the destiny of the Japanese race as the great missionary of the war for the liberation of mankind, we want to set about liberating Japan herself first."

The seven principles they advocated were as follows:

1. Establishment of revolutionary Japan.
2. "Idealistic fulfillment" of the Japanese people.
3. Rational organization of the Japanese nation.
4. Movement for liberating the races.
5. Prosecution of a moral foreign policy.
6. Communication between reform movements.
7. Spiritual cultivation of fighting comradeship.

(3) Assassination of YASUDA, Zenjiro.

YASUDA, Zenjiro, was killed by ASAHI, Heigo, for being one of the wealthiest men who robbed people of all their wealth, thus making the people more poor and miserable. In an address he wrote two weeks before he killed YASUDA, he said: "Therefore I recommend the 'one man killing one man principle'. I will be the first, and I shall be satisfied if, what I do, makes those villains realize their crimes."

Section 3: "TENKEN-TO"; "OSUI-KAI".

- (1) "TENKEN-TO"; founded by Lt. NISHIDA, Chikara.
(p.25)

This is a secret society for national reformation, and its members are both military men and civilians with "NIHON KAIZO HOAN" (above) as their Koran. This is the systematic movement for realizing concretely the content of "NIHON KAIZO HOAN". It seems that Lt. NISHIDA started this movement in 1923, but it was discovered only in 1927.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Among the principles of "TENKEN-TO", which are stated in full, are the following:

(a) Our object is to make the Japanese people realize their mission toward the world, and to become the fundamental power for enforcing Japan's national reformation.

(b) "TENKEN-TO" has military men as its central members and aims at organizing all the leading fighters of Japan, expecting some day to give orders to the whole of Japan.

(c) We are afraid of nothing except the judgment of the righteousness.

In its "points to be observed in leading the fighting" are the following passages:

"The army is the essence of national authority. When you think of the importance of an army in a revolution, you will realize how important it is that we should league together preparing for the coming revolution in Japan." (p.28)

"TENKEN-TO" is the divine sword from above. Japan shall be led, destroyed and re-constructed by this divine sword of ours. Our object is the national reformation of Japan and the establishment of the New World with Japan as its centre." (p.30)

"Our object is to regain the nation from the hands of a group of degenerate men who have robbed the Emperor of his sovereignty and are treating people with injustice and arrogance." and ".... to liberate the nation and the people with super legal movements to dissolve the Diet to place the country under martial law and to establish a new nation under the righteous dictatorship of our party." (p.31)

"We must not just sit and wait for the reformation to come. It is just like trying to catch fish on a tree Against our enemy, we must fight constantly with mob-uprising, conviction, assassination, sabotage, destruction, occupation, denunciation and propaganda." (p.32)

The following is the statement made by NISHIDA, Chikara:

Doc. No. 12
Page 5

Doc. No. 12 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"The Tokyo Military Police approved of what I am doing, and gave every support to me and my comrades. The military authorities tell us: 'It is impossible for us to act like you. You must understand that we can only help you inconspicuously..... We hear that there is a big secret society of young officers with Prince CHICHIBU as their leader, and that they are exerting themselves in furtherance of national affairs and national reformation.'" (p.46)

A list of members will be found on p.37.

(2) "OSUI-KAI": Founded in 1928 by Lt. Comdr. FUJII, Hitoshi. (p.54)

FUJII, Hitoshi, had had the idea of the "Greater Asia principle" from the time when he was only a naval cadet. He had joined "TENKEN-TO" immediately after its foundation, but in 1928 he organized an association of navy officers. Quite a few officers of the May 15 Incident had been under FUJII's influence.

The following are excerpts from their principles, which are stated in full in the document: (p.55)

"Love and train your subordinates so that they would willingly go through fire and water in case of emergency."

"Destroy all the evil practices of the Japanese Navy; make every officer and soldier realize the situation and make our navy the strongest in the world."

"Accomplish the Meiji Restoration as Heaven ordered, and establish the Greater Japan."

"Establish the Great Japanese Empire in conformity with the spirit of the foundation of Japan and unify the world with morality and righteousness."

Excerpt from its proclamation:

"We must administer the continent, and cultivate the ocean with our magnificent national spirit, and free the colored races by destroying the white people and unite the whole world under the Emperor. ..." (p.58)

Doc. No. 12
Page 6.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

A description of the organizational structure is given on p. 65, containing the number of persons in various key positions.

Section 4: "HEIKA" (Soldiers' fire), "YUKOKU-GAIGEN" (Word of a patriot), written respectively by Lt. OGISHI and Lt. FUJII. (p.68)

These are the two pamphlets distributed at that time among the army and navy officers. The writers are members of "TENKEN-TO".

Sections 5 and 6: The consequences of London Treaty in 1930: (p.86)

The so-called infringement on the prerogatives connected with the treaty gave direct cause to the assassination of Premier HAMAGUCHI in November, the "KETSU MEI-DAU" affair and the May 15th Incident. The political powers at that time were monopolized by the political parties which had capitalists as their supporters. Since their attitude was weak toward the outside and severe toward the inside, the military men had been very dissatisfied. It was natural that the "Japanese principle" advocates supported and cooperated with the militarists.

The so-called infringement on the prerogative:

The government issued orders to General TAKARABE (the Navy Minister) in London without consulting the Navy General Staff, who considered it an infringement and violation of the 12th article of the Constitution.

A great number of dangerous writings were circulated at this time and moved SAGOYA, Tameo, to such an extent that he shot and killed Premier HAMAGUCHI. There were many other attempts at assassination.

Section 7: Shooting of Premier HAMAGUCHI: (p.140)

On the 14th of November 1930, Premier HAMAGUCHI was shot by SAGOYA, Tameo, on the platform of the Tokyo Station. He died later of this wound. SAGOYA had attributed the depression to the wrong policy of Premier HAMAGUCHI, when the treaty was signed. However, the significance of this incident was disregarded at that time, because "MINSEI-TO" was in power at the Parliament.

Doc. No. 12
Page 7

Doc. No. 12 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Section 8: "SAKURA-KAI": Founded in 1930 by Lt.Col.HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, Lt.Col. SAKATA, Lt.Col. HIGUCHI, and Lt.Col. TANAKA, Kiyoshi. (p.141)

Its members were army officers below the rank of Lt.Colonel and "in the list of the members these names of army officers who are now in important positions of the government are found". (The writer's comment in August 1938.) Their object: National reformation, with force, if necessary. (p.143)

The members: Army officers in active service who are interested in national reformation without any selfish designs.

Preparations: (1) Make every effort in making army officers realize the necessity of national reformation; (2) increase and strengthen the members (it had 105 members in May 1931); (3) make a concrete draft for national reformation.

The second section of the General Staff Headquarters has come to the conclusion that "if they wanted to solve the Manchurian problems, they must necessarily reform the nation". Their arriving at this conclusion owes much to the fact that Lt.Col. HASHIMOTO and Lt. Col. NEMOTO and other members of "SAKURA-KAI" were in the section. (p.145)

Its prospectus and a list of members will be found on p.151.

Section 9: March Incident in 1931:

They planned to overthrow the existing government consisting of parties, and to establish a military government. Radical officers of the General Staff Headquarters, with the War Minister UGAKI, Issei, as their head, and OKAWA, Shunji, planned the incident. Their scheme was not realized because UGAKI, who was to become Premier, changed his mind. (p.154)

A list of people concerned will be found on pp.155 and 219.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 9 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Section 10: October Incident in 1931: (p.166)

Young army officers who were dissatisfied with the non-realization of the March coup d'etat, some navy officers and men of the right wing under OKAWA, Shumei, and NISHIDA, Chikara, had been very active since April, when the Manchurian Incident happened. The weak attitude of the government so infuriated them, that they planned to put into practice their illegal national reform movement. Lt. Gen. ARAKI, Sadac and Lt. Gen. MAZAKI, Jinsaburo, were their heads. The reason for the failure of this plan was the difference of opinion between the OKAWA group and the NISHIDA group. But this incident gave cause to the "KETSUMEI-DAN" Incident and the May 15th Incident, mentioned below.

The names of people who participated in it are to be found on pp. 168, 174, 188 and 220.

Section 11: YONETSU Incident: (p.275)

GOTO, Hidenori, was very much influenced by Lt. SUGANAMI, Saburo, one of the important members of "TENKENTO" (above). GOTO, with the students at the Army Officers School, organized a secret association in the school. They distributed radical pamphlets among the students, and their organization was discovered when the staff read YONETSU's diary. Ten members of this organization joined the May 15th Incident later. A list of people concerned is given on p.276.

Section 12: "KETSUMEI-DAN", May 15th, "SHIMPEI-TAI" Incidents:

1. "KETSUMEI-DAN" (Blood Brotherhood Alliance).

Finance Minister INOUE was assassinated in February 1932, and only one month later, Baron DAN was shot and killed. Assassins in both cases were young men, 20 years of age. Through the desperate efforts of policemen, the organization of "KETSUMEI-DAN" was disclosed. The organization was founded by INOUE, Akira, in January 1932. INOUE, Akira, and his comrades participated in the October Incident, but, as they were not satisfied with the hesitant attitude on the part of the officers, they decided to take action for themselves. (p.279)

Doc. No. 12 - Page 10 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

2. The May 15th Incident. (Analyst's note: The writer does not elaborate on this incident.)
3. "SHIMPEI-TAI" (Divine Soldier Corps) Incident:

The articles describe the plans of these incidents and give names of some of the planners. (p.281)

Section 13: SAITAMA Young Volunteers' Corps:

The significance of this incident lies not in the unsuccessful assassination of President of the "SEIYU-KAI", SUZUKI, but in the fact that its central members were influenced by Lt. KJRIHARA, Yasuhide, who later participated in the February 26th Incident. This incident was a prelude to the February 26th Incident. (p.283)

Section 14: The November 20th Incident, NAGATA Incident.

1. The November 20th Incident:

A number of radical cadets were dubious as to the real intention of their superiors, and they wanted to start action immediately. (p.286)

2. Replacement of MAZAKI, Inspector General of Military Education.

The so-called "KODO-HA" (Imperial way group) insisted that this was a case of "infringement upon the prerogative", and distributed a number of agitating pamphlets. (p.296)

3. Assassination of Lt.Gen. NAGATA:

Lt.Gen. NAGATA, Tetsuzan, who held the post of the Chief of the Bureau of Military Affairs, was killed in broad daylight by Lt.Col. AIZAWA, Saburo. This incident gave stimulation to the radical officers. (p.297)

Section 15: The Consequences of the February 26th Incident:

1. General conditions prior to the Incident:

Doc. No. 12 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

In December 1935, YAMAGUCHI, Ichitaro, who worked under NISHIDA, Chikara, planned with KUHARA, Fusanosuke, to "establish a reform government by leading the present cabinet to downfall, through presentation of non-confidence bill by the 'SEIYU-KAI'". Major Gen. YAMASHITA, Tomobuni, approved of this plan. But as the "SEIYU-KAI" did not consent to present the bill, this plan was not realized. (p.358)

We must take notice of the fact that Gen. MAZAKI encouraged Capt. KODA by telling him, "I am strongly opposed to the replacement of Inspector General of Military Education"; that he told Lt.Col. MITSUI on 11 Jan 1936 about the three governors' conference and declared, "I was discharged because I did not agree." Besides, Gen. MAZAKI is known to have given five hundred yen to ISOBE on 28 January. (Analyst's note: ISOBE is named as one of the leaders of the February 26th Incident in the document.) (p.359)

2. Outbreak of the Incident:

In the early morning of 26 February, about twenty radical officers illegally mobilized fifteen hundred soldiers and attacked government authorities. Their plan was very prudent. (p.366)

A summary of their actions is given on p.371.

3. Major KATAKURA's Statement:

He tells how he came to be shot at in front of the War Minister's official residence. (p.415)

4. The Spirit of the Revolt:

There is nothing to prove the rumor that this incident was caused by the schemes of the left wing. They used the strategy of the left wing, but their spirit was not that of the left wing. (p.417)

5. General MAZAKI's Situation:

The following are parts of this chapter dealing with Gen. MAZAKI's statement made on the

Doc. No. 12 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

In December 1935, YAMAGUCHI, Ichitaro, who worked under NISHIDA, Chikara, planned with KUHARA, Fusanosuke, to "establish a reform government by leading the present cabinet to downfall, through presentation of non-confidence bill by the 'SEIYU-KAI'". Major Gen. YAMASHITA, Tomobuni, approved of this plan. But as the "SEIYU-KAI" did not consent to present the bill, this plan was not realized. (p.358)

We must take notice of the fact that Gen. MAZAKI encouraged Capt. KODA by telling him, "I am strongly opposed to the replacement of Inspector General of Military Education"; that he told Lt.Col. MITSUI on 11 Jan 1936 about the three governors' conference and declared, "I was discharged because I did not agree." Besides, Gen. MAZAKI is known to have given five hundred yen to ISOBE on 28 January. (Analyst's note: ISOBE is named as one of the leaders of the February 26th Incident in the document.) (p.359)

2. Outbreak of the Incident:

In the early morning of 26 February, about twenty radical officers illegally mobilized fifteen hundred soldiers and attacked government authorities. Their plan was very prudent. (p.366)

A summary of their actions is given on p.371.

3. Major KATAKURA's Statement:

He tells how he came to be shot at in front of the War Minister's official residence. (p.415)

4. The Spirit of the Revolt:

There is nothing to prove the rumor that this incident was caused by the schemes of the left wing. They used the strategy of the left wing, but their spirit was not that of the left wing. (p.417)

5. General MAZAKI's Situation:

The following are parts of this chapter dealing with Gen. MAZAKI's statement made on the

Doc. No. 12 - Page 12 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

26th of March, translated from the document: (p.435)

"At about 6:30 in the morning of February 26th, I had a telephone call from the War Minister requesting my immediate presence. I was wondering what could have happened, when KATO of the Navy told me on the phone that the army had started a serious affair.....' (He met ISOBE on his way to the War Minister's room, and told him, 'I know your spirit very well. I will take such measures as I think best.' Here is a contradiction.) 'I asked KAWASHIMA (War Minister) how he was going to save the situation, but he had no idea about it. Therefore, I told him, "As it is the army that has started it, it is up to the army to prevent it from getting more serious. There is no time to waste. You have enough authority to summon the Supreme War Council. And if OKADA also is killed, the cabinet naturally will resign; in that case, you must summon the cabinet ministers and hold a cabinet meeting." Upon this, he immediately set about summoning the Supreme War Council. Then I had a phone call again from KATO. He told me to come up to the palace of Prince FUSHIMI, the Chief of the Naval General Staff, to explain the situation from the army's viewpoint. I went without delay and explained to the Prince what I had seen and what I thought would come of it.

"As soon as I had finished, Prince FUSHIMI left for the Imperial Palace to explain the situation to the Emperor. I followed him.' (General MAZAKI told Gen. KAWASHIMA, 'The uprising troops would never listen to us if we told them to disband; and Imperial Edict must be issued.'

"In the morning of the following day (Feb 27), the commander of the garrison came to see me and said to me, "We hear that they are willing to listen to your word. Please come out and appease them." I answered that personally I would not like to do it, but I would do it if some others also would be present We found eighteen young officers at the Premier's official residence There were only few whom I personally knew....." (Analyst's note: This ends the quotation from MAZAKI's statement on March 26.)

6. KITA, Ikki's Movements:

On the 15th of February, KITA was told by NISHIDA, "If the judge of the AIZAWA trial should reject the witness proposed by the solicitor, young officers might rise." This was the first time that KITA was told about their plan.

At 9:00 in the morning of the 26th, NISHIDA phoned him, telling that everything had been carried out according to the plan. In the afternoon he told the policemen who came to see him, "I lay in bed till late this morning, and as the telephone was cut off, I knew nothing about it until 10 o'clock when the press surprised me with the news. A number of the officers who took part in the incident belong to my system of thoughts. but I have not seen any of them recently and I have nothing to do with the incident I do not know who is going to put an end to this incident The other day I heard someone say that UGAKI, MINAMI, KOISO and TATEKAWA should be killed. I am afraid they might be attacked"

It is a known fact that KITA sent a telegram to Lt.Gen. YAMAOKA, Shigeatsu, saying that the time for materializing "NISON KOIZO HOAN" (mentioned above) came at last.

On the 27th, KITA ordered KURIHARA and HURANAKA through telephone that they must leave the matter entirely to Gen. MAZAKI. Upon hearing that they have decided to do so, KITA and NISHIDA insisted that they should never give in until the realization of the MAZAKI cabinet. (p.446)

7. Activities of KAMEKAWA and his Group:

KAMEKAWA had been on the post of the inspector in the Communications Bureau, before he wrote a treatise on financial economics. After that, he approached such generals as ARAKI, MAZAKI, HAYASHI, YANAGAWA, and so on. He also came to know the radical young army officers through MITSUI and NISHIDA, and in 1936 got acquainted with KUHARA, Fusanosuke. (p.448)

Doc. No. 12 - Page 14 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

In connection with the trial of Lt. Col. AIZAWA, Kanekawa, took an important part in the background. (p.449)

Ten days before the Incident, he notified KUHARA of the outbreak of the Incident, and received five thousand yen from him on the 23rd. He gave fifteen hundred yen to MURANAKA, and one hundred yen to NISHIDA on the 25th, hearing that they would take action on the following day. (p.449)

In the evening of the 25th, he reported in detail to KUHARA, and at about 4:30 on the 26th, he called upon Gen. MAZAKI at his house and said to him, "This morning, the 1st and the 3rd regiments are to rise and attack important part of the government. We expect you to exert yourself in saving the situation." (p.450)

8. Various pamphlets after the Incident:

A great number of pamphlets were circulated in connection with the incident.

9. General Situation Immediately after the Incident: (p.459)

There were two opinions rather in favor of the participants: The one was: "It is an inevitable phenomenon in the evolutionary process of history" and the other was: "Their action was wrong, but their spirit is sublime." However, the majority of the people took this for a riot started by the whole army and navy, and the tendency was toward anti-militarism. With some of the young officers passionately reacting to this tendency, the situation seemed serious. However, as the military authorities took severe attitude toward the people who participated, public feelings were unified and settled down.

The three results of the incident are:

1. The so-called restoration influences, that is, the political influences of nationalistic organizations decayed.

Doc. No. 12 - Page 15 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

2. The influences based on liberalism came into power.
3. Opposition between the established political parties which represent liberalistic ideas and the militarists which represent so-called reforming influences became more apparent.

10. Re-examination of Illegal Strategies after the Incident:

Radical reformation movements in the past had believed in the formula of coup d'etat, martial law and establishment of a military government, and totally disregarded the support of the people, when this Incident occurred to prove the failure of the hitherto esteemed strategy. (p.462)

Section 16: The China Incident and the Renovation Movements:

The members of the renovation movements were dissatisfied at first with the negative policies of the government, but, nevertheless, they supported the government on the whole by joining the National Spiritual Mobilization Movement.

During the one year after the outbreak of the Incident, they expressed many complaints and dissatisfactions concerning the attitude of the government, but they refrained from taking radical steps, realizing deeply the complicated and difficult situations in which Japan stood.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 12
Page 15

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 13

5 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Magazine entitled, "TAIYO DAI NIPPON", organ of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO", later called the "DAI NIPPON SEKI SEI KAI". (2 Volumes)

Date: 17 Dec 1936 to 25 Nov 1943 Original Copy
Language: Japanese
Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Home Ministry, Uyeno Library

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Col. HASHIMOTO, Kingoro

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement and Preparation of aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The above magazine, originally published twice monthly and later three times a month, is the organ of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO" (Greater Japan Young Men's Association), later called, "DAI NIPPON SEKI SEI KAI", of which HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, was President. TATEKAWA, Yoshitsugu, figures as advisor.

The document was first scanned from the viewpoint of references to

- (a) "Asia for the Asiatics"
- (b) Manchuria
- (c) China
- (d) Incitement to war vs. U.S.
- (e) Evidence of axis collaboration

Doc. No. 13
Page 1

Doc. No. 13 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

References to these points were found in the following articles, having in part evidentiary value:

1. Dec 1, 1937: The article is entitled, "Expel Crafty and Arrogant England from Asia" and describes the demonstration of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO" on the occasion of a national assembly, celebrating the Tri-partite Pact. The presence or absence of HASHIMOTO himself is not indicated. After the assembly, the participants, numbering about one hundred and fifty, proceeded to the British Embassy, shouting "Hail to the principle of destroying England", "Expel England, the vampire of the human race, from Asia."

2. May 1, 1939: Excerpts from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Clear the Clouds from the East Asia Sky":

"The cardinal point in the solution of the China Incident lies in solving the problems, connected with England and the Soviet Union, who are giving assistance to Chiang Kai-shek. Without solving these problems all our efforts in destroying Chiang Kai-shek would be fruitless Chiang is a puppet fed and manipulated by England and the Soviet Union. Therefore, the key to the solution of the Chinese problem lies in the destruction of those supporters of Chiang.

"The chief supporter is England rather than the Soviets. She has great interests in China, and, since her retreat from China will necessarily lead to her retreat in India and in her other territories in Asia, it is perfectly natural that she is making desperate efforts to stock to China.

"When we overthrow England, the Soviet Union will be left alone. To begin with, it is unnatural and impossible for the Soviet Union to make an alliance with England. Communism, which is the fundamental principle of the Soviet Union, advocates a challenge to capitalism. It was the failure in our foreign policy to have made Russia intent on the oriental affairs. If we show our decision to attack England, the Soviet Union will immediately turn the point of her spear toward India, the treasure-house of capitalism. ... We must defend on the north and advance toward the south. Our destiny will be decided in the south.

Doc. No. 13 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

References to these points were found in the following articles, having in part evidentiary value:

1. Dec 1, 1937: The article is entitled, "Expel Crafty and Arrogant England from Asia" and describes the demonstration of the "DAI NIPPON SEINEN TO" on the occasion of a national assembly, celebrating the Tri-partite Pact. The presence or absence of HASHIMOTO himself is not indicated. After the assembly, the participants, numbering about one hundred and fifty, proceeded to the British Embassy, shouting "Hail to the principle of destroying England", "Expel England, the vampire of the human race, from Asia."

2. May 1, 1939: Excerpts from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Clear the Clouds from the East Asia Sky":

"The cardinal point in the solution of the China Incident lies in solving the problems, connected with England and the Soviet Union, who are giving assistance to Chiang Kai-shek. Without solving these problems all our efforts in destroying Chiang Kai-shek would be fruitless Chiang is a puppet fed and manipulated by England and the Soviet Union. Therefore, the key to the solution of the Chinese problem lies in the destruction of those supporters of Chiang.

"The chief supporter is England rather than the Soviets. She has great interests in China, and, since her retreat from China will necessarily lead to her retreat in India and in her other territories in Asia, it is perfectly natural that she is making desperate efforts to stock to China.

"When we overthrow England, the Soviet Union will be left alone. To begin with, it is unnatural and impossible for the Soviet Union to make an alliance with England. Communism, which is the fundamental principle of the Soviet Union, advocates a challenge to capitalism. It was the failure in our foreign policy to have made Russia intent on the oriental affairs. If we show our decision to attack England, the Soviet Union will immediately turn the point of her spear toward India, the treasure-house of capitalism. . . . We must defend on the north and advance toward the south. Our destiny will be decided in the south.

Doc. No. 13
Page 2

Doc. No. 13 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"I have heard recently of the need of strengthening axis collaboration. From the viewpoint that the success in solving the China Incident depends entirely upon the expulsion of England, the policy of Germany and Italy to destroy England and France are on the same foundation with that of Japan. Accordingly, we must instantly expand and strengthen the hitherto superficial Tri-Partite Pact, including democracy as well as communism as the object of attack. If we strengthen our collaboration, it is easy to put an end to England and France. In Europe, Germany and Italy will eliminate communism and democracy, the two enemies of human civilization; and in Asia, in the area east to India at least, Japan will expel those countries which are founded upon communism and democracy."

3. May 15, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Expel the British Influences from the Far East".

"Under the present condition, it is very easy to beat England. We have only to say decisively that we will occupy Hongkong and her concession in Shanghai. How can the British troops come to the Far East? The British fleet will not be able to enter Singapore. For, we have our peerless aviators in addition to the fleet! Even though England is wealthy, she will suffer greatly if her warship which costs 100,000,000 yen will be sunk by our 300,000 yen airplane. Even if we need one hundred airplanes to sink a warship, the account is entirely on our side.

4. June 1, 1939: Short, cutting remarks on the present situation by HASHIMOTO:

"It is a humiliation to have a talk with England."

"Define England as the enemy!"

"Our way is one: Expulsion of England."

"Am I the axis!"

"The enemy that blocks our way to the south is England."

5. June 20, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "The Solution of the Incident depends upon the Expulsion of England."

Doc. No. 13 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"I have heard recently of the need of strengthening axis collaboration. From the viewpoint that the success in solving the China Incident depends entirely upon the expulsion of England, the policy of Germany and Italy to destroy England and France are on the same foundation with that of Japan. Accordingly, we must instantly expand and strengthen the hitherto superficial Tri-Partite Pact, including democracy as well as communism as the object of attack. If we strengthen our collaboration, it is easy to put an end to England and France. In Europe, Germany and Italy will eliminate communism and democracy, the two enemies of human civilization; and in Asia, in the area east to India at least, Japan will expel those countries which are founded upon communism and democracy."

3. May 15, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Expel the British Influences from the Far East".

"Under the present condition, it is very easy to beat England. We have only to say decisively that we will occupy Hongkong and her concession in Shanghai. How can the British troops come to the Far East? The British fleet will not be able to enter Singapore. For, we have our peerless aviators in addition to the fleet! Even though England is wealthy, she will suffer greatly if her warship which costs 100,000,000 yen will be sunk by our 300,000 yen airplane. Even if we need one hundred airplanes to sink a warship, the account is entirely on our side.

4. June 1, 1939: Short, cutting remarks on the present situation by HASHIMOTO:

"It is a humiliation to have a talk with England."

"Define England as the enemy!"

"Our way is one: Expulsion of England."

"Am I the axis!"

"The enemy that blocks our way to the south is England."

5. June 20, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "The Solution of the Incident depends upon the Expulsion of England."

Doc. No. 13 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"If it had not been for the support of England, the Chiang Government would have been already destroyed. It is clear that if we attack England, the Incident will be brought to an end immediately.

"The Premier and the Foreign Minister have told us that it is necessary to strengthen the axis collaboration, but they have been hesitating to conclude the military alliance. It is because they are afraid of England. If the Tri-Partite Military Alliance is useful in solving the Chinese problems, we must instantly proceed toward it.

"The foreign concessions in Tientsin are blockaded. This is an opportune moment to start the attack. Because the whole nation have recognized its necessity, the government should avail itself of this opportunity and attack instantly. The attack should not be stopped at Tientsin, but extended to Shanghai and to Hongkong. This is the only possible solution of the China Incident. We have no choice. Fight England!"

6. July 10, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Organize a Class-A War-time Cabinet that has no fear of England and the Soviet Union."

"Now our real opponents are England and the Soviet Union. When there is only one way ahead of us, why are we hesitating? Are we afraid of economic blockade? Even if it should be enforced, it is only a group of plutocrats that suffer. Japan as a whole can make her way through with a complete war-time system in which every subject returns his property to the Emperor.

"A government without policy and decision is a great obstacle in the way of the nation. It is passion, power and blood that matters. We have nothing to fear. What we need now is a war-time cabinet with the highest authorities."

7. July 20, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Build a State Union of China and Manchukuo with Japan as its Leader".

"The public opinion of the whole people has taken an anti-British turn. This is natural and satisfactory, but a deplorable fact is that we Japanese do not know what to do with China.

"My opinion is as follows:

Doc. No. 13 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"If it had not been for the support of England, the Chiang Government would have been already destroyed. It is clear that if we attack England, the Incident will be brought to an end immediately.

"The Premier and the Foreign Minister have told us that it is necessary to strengthen the axis collaboration, but they have been hesitating to conclude the military alliance. It is because they are afraid of England. If the Tri-Partite Military Alliance is useful in solving the Chinese problems, we must instantly proceed toward it.

"The foreign concessions in Tientsin are blockaded. This is an opportune moment to start the attack. Because the whole nation have recognized its necessity, the government should avail itself of this opportunity and attack instantly. The attack should not be stopped at Tientsin, but extended to Shanghai and to Hongkong. This is the only possible solution of the China Incident. We have no choice. Fight England!"

6. July 10, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Organize a Class-A War-time Cabinet that has no fear of England and the Soviet Union."

"Now our real opponents are England and the Soviet Union. When there is only one way ahead of us, why are we hesitating? Are we afraid of economic blockade? Even if it should be enforced, it is only a group of plutocrats that suffer. Japan as a whole can make her way through with a complete war-time system in which every subject returns his property to the Emperor.

"A government without policy and decision is a great obstacle in the way of the nation. It is passion, power and blood that matters. We have nothing to fear. What we need now is a war-time cabinet with the highest authorities."

7. July 20, 1939: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "Build a State Union of China and Manchukuo with Japan as its Leader".

"The public opinion of the whole people has taken an anti-British turn. This is natural and satisfactory, but a deplorable fact is that we Japanese do not know what to do with China.

"My opinion is as follows:

Doc. No. 13 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"1. The thorough destruction of the old order is necessary. We must destroy the Kuo-ming-tang government, and the economic, political and ideological influences of England and Russia.

"2. China and Manchukuo should organize a state union with Japan as its leader.

"We must organize a self-supplying bloc within the Far East, and that economical, defensive bloc must be led by Japan, the savior of East Asia. We should then have friendly terms with those countries that recognize our union state, and allow no commercial relations with other countries."

8. September 25, 1941: Excerpt from an article by HASHIMOTO, entitled, "No More Compromise!"

"I have often pointed out that England and America have been hostile to us throughout the China Incident. The government authorities also have recently warned the nation of this fact. Moreover, have they not been taking such challenging attitudes as to give birth to the term "A B C D bloc?" The abolishment of the commercial treaty by England, America's freezing of our funds and Anglo-American economic embargo of Japan is a declaration of war. There is no hope of re-adjusting the friendly relations between Japan and the two countries. Germany and Italy have already gone into a state of war with America. What Japan should do now is clearly expressed in the Tri-Partite Pact."

"The Incident will come to an end when the leaders of China become aware of the true facts and become oriental again. If we should put an end to the Incident now, by compromising with England and America, China will be left as she has been -- dependent on England and America. If this should happen, how could we apologize to the war dead who have sacrificed themselves for the cause?"

"The government seems to be taking the attitude of an opportunist. It is not a good attitude. We Japanese must decide ourselves. It is up to us to create our own victorious history."

Doc. No. 13 - Page 6 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Other articles with valuable material:

Dec. 17, 1936: Predicts outbreak of a revolution in Japan in the near future; urges strong extension of the Emperor-idea and pledges absolute loyalty to the Emperor for himself and for "our youth".

Jan. 17, 1937: Attacks the system of having a cabinet based upon political parties as unconstitutional.

March 17, 1937: Declares that interference in the government by militarists is justified and proper from the standpoint of national defense.

July 1, 1937: Emphasizes the necessity of an air force.

August 1, 1939: "Grasp the lead in reconstructing the world."

Nov. 5, 1939: "Don't hesitate to establish the Asiatic bloc. This is not an infringement on the Nine-Power Treaty. If others think it constitutes such an infringement -- renounce the treaty."

Oct. 5, 1941: "Rise, Japanese people, and be the leading player!"

Jan. 5, 1942:

Great East Asia Imperialization Sphere.

Unification of the world under the Emperor.

The territories will include: Japan (the leader), Manchukuo, China, far eastern part of Soviet Russia, French Indo-China, Burma, Malay, Dutch East India, British East India, Afghanistan, Australia, New Zealand, Hawaii, Philippines, and islands on the Pacific and Indian Oceans.

General Principals:

(1) All peoples are to be independent except those people who have no power to be independent.

(2) Those territories important from a military viewpoint should belong to Japan: Hainan Island, Hong Kong, Malay, Sumatra, Borneo, Celebes, Ceylon, Australia, New Guinea, New Zealand, and islands on the Pacific and Indian Ocean shall be Japan's Dominion.

Doc. No. 13
Page 6

Doc. No. 13 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Manchukuo, China, Burma, French Indo-China, India, Philippines, Afghanistan, Thailand and Java are to be independent.

Governor-generals will stay in the dominions and advisors in the independent countries. Japan will take the military and diplomatic leadership.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 13
Page 7

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 14

5 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Letter marked "Confidential -- Destroy by Burning", from TANAKA, Giichi, to DOIHARA, Kenji, introducing AIKAWA, Gisuke.

Date: None Given Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 31 Jan 46: Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Obtained at residence of Gen. DOIHARA, Kenji.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: TANAKA, Giichi; DOIHARA, Kenji, AIKAWA, Gisuke; KUHARA, Fusanosuke; SAKANISHI.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Japanese expansionist activities in China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

TANAKA introduces AIKAWA as an emissary of KUHARA, "the greatest business man in Japan in the mining industry", and requests that he be introduced to the appropriate people in China. Although the specific nature of AIKAWA's mission is not mentioned, TANAKA describes it as "an enterprise on a large scale and upon a solid foundation to further the Empire's interest in China."

Mention is twice made of a Mr. SAKANISHI, in whose absence DOIHARA is instructed to "pay special attention to the movements of Mr. En (Jap. reading of Chinese name) and of the ambassadors of various countries."

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 14

Processed

*14-
Warhan
Feb*

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION
SECTION

Doc. No. 15

10 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

Document No. 15 is a Joint Committee print, marked PEARL HARBOR and contains intercepted diplomatic messages sent by the Japanese Government between July 1 and December 8, 1941. The following are digests of the intercepted Japanese messages referred to, by page number, source, etc.:

P.1: Tokyo to Berlin, Circular 1390, 2 July 41:
Part 1: At Imperial Conference 2 July, the principal points in the Imperial policy for coping with the changing situation were adopted. First part is the "Policy"; second part "The Principal Points".

The Policy, Part 1:

1. Japan will adhere to establishing the "Great East Asia Sphere of Co-Prosperity" regardless of how the world situation may change.

2. Japan shall endeavor to dispose of the China Incident and move southward to establish firm base for her self-protection and self-existence.

The Principal Points, Part 2:

1. To defeat China pressure will be increased from the south by fighting, propaganda, and diplomatic negotiations re vital points.

2. Advance south shall be reenforced and policy decided re Indo-China and Thailand executed.

3. Re Russo-German War, spirit of Three Power Pact shall be maintained and every preparation made now and situation dealt with in our own way with extreme care meanwhile in diplomatic negotiations.

4. Though every effort will be made to avoid war with the U.S., if need be Japan will act according to 3-Power Pact and decide when and how force will be employed.

P.2: Tokyo (MATSUOKA) to Washington, No. 255, 14 July 41:

1. Recent mobilization order expresses irrevocable decision by Japan to end Anglo-American assistance in thwarting her expansion.

2. Occupation Fr. Indo-China to: (a) achieve our purposes there, and (b) base to launch a rapid attack.

Doc. No. 15 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Next will be ultimatum to Netherland Indies: In seizing Singapore Navy will play principal part, Army one division, but two to seize Netherlands Indies.

Air arm in Spratley Islands, Parao, Singora, Portuguese Timor, and Indo-China; sub fleet in South Mandated Islands, Hainan Islands and Indo-China, will at once move to crush Anglo-American Military Power

3. Troops to soon occupy Indo-China will reorganize as 25th Army Corps:

P.3: Tokyo to Berlin #669, 19 July 41:

Cabinet shake-up only to expedite National Affairs.

Japan's Foreign Policy unchanged and she will remain faithful to principles of Tri-Partite Pact.

P. 3: Washington to Tokyo #545, 21 July 41:

WAKASUGI called at Welles request on 21st to discuss negotiations of past months between NOMURA and Hull. Welles pointed out that reports from various sources indicate Japan is planning steps at variance with NOMURA's objective

Recently NOMURA claimed Britain, the U.S. and other nations were "encircling" Japan, an expression identical with one used earlier by Germany, but that this was a misunderstanding by Japan according to Welles and not the U.S. policy.

Reports indicate, said Welles, Japan plans to occupy South Indo-China by force next few days.

WAKASUGI attempted to pin source to U.S. Embassy in Tokyo and posed hypothetical question to determine action U.S. would take if reports were true.

Welles avoided this and said U.S. would await to see what Foreign Policy of new cabinet was.

P.4: Tokyo to Washington #397, 23 July 41:

1. I have not as yet determined a definite policy as I have not been in office long.

2. Our occupation Indo-China unavoidable - decided before I assumed office.

3. Should U.S. unduly excite Japan (close Panama Canal, freeze assets), a critical situation would develop.

4. Please reread messages 368 and 396, and attempt to improve situation.

P.5: Washington to Tokyo #555, (two parts complete)

I called on Welles and said that:

Occupation Indo-China essential to Japan's National Security and Economic Safety and occasioned by Embargoes.

Doc. No. 15
Page 2

Doc. No. 15 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd

It is peaceful and by agreement with Vichy.
Considerable repercussions would follow oil

Embargo.

New cabinet anxious for an "understanding

Pact".

Welles in reply:

Could not reconcile Indo-China with plans being
discussed by NOMURA and Hull. U.S. believe Vichy capitulated
to pressure from Hitler and Japan intends Indo-China as base
for Southward move.

P.6: Tokyo to Washington #406, 24 July 41:

I hope U.S. leaders display high degree of states-
manship to maintain Pacific peace.

Reported plan of freezing Japan assets, oil Embargo
would have adverse effect in Japan and lead to retaliation, a
breakdown of economic relation and in turn hasten develop-
ment of the worst situation.

Work with NISHIYAMA on request that U.S. favor-
ably treat this situation.

P.7: Tokyo to Net (circular 1616) 26 July 41

Depends on how Jap relations with U.S. and Britain
turn out, we may have to consider investing the two countries
of all interests in China.

Be ready if the worst come to take steps in this
direction.

P.7: Tokyo to Washington (circular 1622) 27 July 41:

In retaliation for U.S. and British freezing of Jap
assets, the rules restricting foreign business in Japan in-
cluded in rules governing foreign exchange will be put into
effect on the 28th.

Manchukuo will take similar steps.

Ample study made to counter any measure the op-
position should actually take.

P.8: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo, #609, 30 July 41

Re my 608:

Today I (NOMURA) knew from their faces they
meant business and we must answer or they will take drastic
steps.

In my opinion we must without hesitation take
some appeasement measures.

P.8: Tokyo (Foreign Minister) to Washington; #433, 31
July, 41

Doc. No. 15 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Part 1: After conferring with the military on aid to Germany against Russia these are our views: act accordingly:

1. Gov't adheres to policies determined 2 July (circular 1390)

2. With China Incident 4 years old and new situation in the North and South we must arm to teeth for all-out war.

Part 2: (P.9) Germany understands our position.

3. With our Anglo-American Economy unendurable, we must secure the raw material of the South Sea. That is why we took Indo-China. Jap-U.S. relations move on the evil road.

Part 3: (P.9) 4. We have excellent opportunity to settle Northern question and must prepare but choose our chance well.

5. Germany dislikes our U.S. policy, but we wished to avoid war and have profoundly impressed U.S. with our determination.

Part 4: (P.10) 6. We do our best for Germany but the Tri-Partite Pact must have a flexibility. Trust is necessary while both reach their aim, even though thru divergent means. Thus all measures we take are to reach the objectives of the Pact.

P.10: Tokyo to Washington #447; 5 August 1941

Part 1: We give attention to U.S.-Japan relations. Roosevelt and Hull are in agreement and proceed cool-headedly despite U.S. public opinion. We however must contend with our antagonists.

Part 2: 2. Economic pressure will not coerce Japan but will have the opposite effect.

3. The impression future negotiations are the result of economic pressure must be avoided.

4. Based on plan of last cabinet, we propose a plan to improve U.S.-Jap relations in reply to Roosevelt's plan of 24th. It is submitted after thorough consideration and you must stress this.

5. Our motive is to include this plan in the final agreement and to continue negotiations stopped by French Indo-China.

P. 12: Tokyo to Washington #452, 7 August 41.

1. Japanese-U.S. relations critical: direct conferences of leaders suggested.

2. Prince KONOYE willing to meet Roosevelt in friendly talk.

Doc. No. 15
Page 4

Doc. No. 15 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd

3. If they hesitate over Indo-China, or our increased armament, argue:

a. Prime Minister will break precedent to leave country to confer.

b. Only every effort for peace will fulfill duty to our peoples.

4. If they are agreeable inquire as to earliest date for such conference.

5. Top secret till agreement is reached, when we will publicly announce it.

P.13: Washington to Tokyo; #663, 7 Aug. 41

U.S.-Jap relations extremely critical. General U.S. outlook is as follows:

1. U.S. believes Axis partners are out to conquer world and talk with Japan is out of the question. While Sec'y of State was ill, Japan occupied Indo-China, and unofficial discussions were ended then and there.

2. U.S. Policy towards Japan is not unfriendly, they explain. U.S. is only taking measures to counter Japan's Southward or Northward expansion attempts. When Japan occupied Indo-China, U.S. retaliated with freezing order and export Embargo. No doubt U.S. will take drastic action in event of a Thailand move.

U.S. and Russia are close and U.S. would not watch from sidelines in event of move Northwards.

3. Note that Germany has gone far in dealing with U.S. and even issued peace terms to ease public opinion.

P.14: Washington to Tokyo; #674, 9 Aug. 41

Re your #465

Will arrange to see Roosevelt on his return and strive for favorable impression.

As I have pointed out the pursuit of our present policy will result in U.S. following trend it has already established. U.S. assumes our occupation of Indo-China indicates Japan has set her course and fear our offer to have the Prime Minister come to the U.S. will have little effect.

Unless we can draw up some plan to persuade the U.S. from its present policy, I am pessimistic as to our present attempts to break the present critical situation.

P.15: Tokyo to Berlin; #739, 15 Aug 41

Conversing with Ambassador SMETANIN I mentioned our desires re North Sakhalein and removal of danger zones

(Doc. No. 15
Page 5

in Far East.

Since then Russia asks our attitude to Russo-German War, to which we say we propose to continue friendly relations to Russia and observe neutrality; but whether we can continue this depends on Russia's response to:

(a) Possibility of Russia ceding, selling, or leasing any territory in East Asia to a 3rd Power, or offered as Military bases, and

(b) Possibility of Russia permitting any 3rd Powers Military Movements to extend to East Asia, or conclusion of a 3rd power alliance that would have the Empire as its object.

To this Russia replied that nothing of the kind was considered nor would be in the future.

I took opportunity then to call attention to rumor that the U.S. would be shipping munitions to Soviet via Vladivostock, saying it would violate the Tri-Partite Pact relation.

I reaffirmed MATSUOKA's assurance that we respected and adhered to the spirit and objectives of the Three Power Pact.

P.16: Tokyo to Berlin; #740, 15 Aug 41

On the 15th I told German and Italian Ambassadors confidentially of my conversation with the Russian Ambassador along lines of my separate message #739. Ambassador Ott to understand the basic problem, said he understood the meeting of July 2 did not preclude Japan joining Germany's war on Russia.

To this I replied that the Empire's present military expansion presently dictates this Russian policy.

Ott asked if this was the first step toward future operation against Russia and a restraint until preparations for Russia are complete.

I replied affirmatively.

P.17: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #703, 16 Aug 41

Re your #480

Part 1: As I have successively reported Jap-U.S. relations are critical and likely to grow worse at next Jap move, such as occupation of Thailand

U.S. has not attained unity re European War, but the Americans are unanimous for a strong hand in the Far East.

Part 2: U.S. President and Naval leaders realize what a tremendous undertaking a Pacific War would be. Britain would welcome it however as a prelude to U.S. participation in the European War.

Doc. No. 15

Page 6

Doc. No. 15 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Americans believe that while Germany may defeat Russia it will be a long war, and their success against submarines gives confidence of ultimate victory

Part 3: Sec'y of State gave negative reply to proposal of conference. They believe Japan is conducting an appeasement policy and that my country has fooled me.

Part 4: (P.18) Meanwhile Jap papers print scorching criticisms of U.S. Gov't. Situation gets worse. Believe U.S. wants a pledge on the 3 critical points:

1. Question of self-defence.
2. Withdrawal of troops from China.
3. Non-discrimination in trade.

Situation needs smoothing out and with rejection of conference proposal I need instructions on these 3 points to be ready for the President who returns in a few days.

P.18: Tokyo to Washington; #487, 20 Aug 41

For your information:

Part 1: We must prepare for the possibility of Russia's defeat and resultant chaos in the maritime provinces, by having sufficient military strength in Manchukuo to deal with such an eventuality.

Part 2: If U.S. questions increase of troops in North explain as your own view of matter what I said above.

I recently advised Soviet Ambassador that so long as Russia lives up to the treaty Japan will be faithful to it.

If it becomes definitely known the U.S. is shipping iron, planes and other materials via our coastal waters the reaction here will be most unfavorable. Will you call this to the attention of the U.S. Gov't as I have to its Ambassador.

P.20: Tokyo to Washington; #504, 26 Aug 41

Re my 503

That message contains the maximum concessions we can make to the President's proposal. Whether you can convince them of this is another matter. The situation is strained to the point where we pin our hopes on a conference between KONOYE and Roosevelt.

Please try to convince Roosevelt and Hull of this.

P.21: Tokyo to Washington; #505, 26 Aug 41

U.S. diverting petroleum products to Russia that should come to us, despite our repeated representations. This deals a terrific blow to our relations.

Doc. No. 15
Page 7

Doc. No. 15 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd

Tell Sec'y of State this causes grave concern in War Ministry and is at variance with our neutrality pact with Russia.

If U.S. says it cannot change, request the transportation route be shifted. If they refuse try to have U.S. revive shipment to Japan at once.

P.21: Washington to Tokyo; #756, 29 Aug 41

gist of conversation with Hull on 28th:

(a) Since disagreement between KONOYE and Roosevelt would be unfortunate preliminary conversations should come to an agreement first.

(b) U.S. maintains agreement between U.S.-Japan can be reached without considering question of China.

(c) U.S. will not settle with Japan at China's expense or without consent and approval of Britain and USSR.

(d) Re China and withdrawing troops I had nothing to add but said Prince KONOYE would make every effort to settle this.

(e) I make following suggestions re "Leaders" conference.

1. While we desire Hawaii we should consent to Juneau.

2. Conference date should be from Sept. 21st (?) to _____

3. Five persons each from Foreign office Ministers of Navy of War Embassy and consulate: that is 20 or less.

P.23: Batavia (ISIZAWA) to Tokyo; #902, 25 Sept. 41

Re 1st part circular 261 from Ambassador HONDA:

1. Our military invasion of Indo-China has stimulate anti-Jap tendencies in these islands.

2. Rofinck, Chief of Far Eastern Section, Netherlands Gov't believes

a. Japan must settle China incident by compromise with Chiang Kai Shek.

b. All Chinese here support him and Dutch recognize his regime.

c. Head of Nanking Gov't opposed because he is anti-white.

d. Martial law here to protect 1,500,000 Chinese residents.

3. I tried but could not refute Rofinck who was adamant, so I need propaganda organs to help me.

4. Tell Indo-China and Thai are safely in our sphere, request influential Nanking representatives here who

Doc. No. 15

Page 8

Doc. No. 15 - Page 9 - SUMMARY Cont'd

can preach doctrine that Japs and Chinese are one and who can sway Chinese here,

P.25: Tokyo to Washington; #524, 3 Sept. 41
Opposition waving Tri-Partite Banner since existence of Premier's message inadvertently made known to public Fleisher's Herald Tribune story of Leaders conference unfortunate.

Speed meeting to middle Sept. if you can.
Convey this to Hull and if he does not answer immediately we plan to issue a public statement on our position.

P.25: Tokyo to Washington; #528, 4 Sept. 41
Re your 556:

Part 1: U.S. Gov't proposes agreement first on (a) self-defence (b) occupation of China, and (c) equal trade treatment. If we continue to argue the legal angle of these we cannot be ready by end September, and we have already expressed our views. Let us find out what we can agree on in preliminary discussion and issue joint statement to create a more wholesome atmosphere.

Part 2: Points requiring special explanation as told Grew, are:

(1) We expect matters Japan is pledged to re Tri-Partite Pact to win approval of U.S. Gov't.

(2) Avoid impression freezing measure has proven damaging, and convey that Jap. people believe it punishment for occupation Indo-China. Stress that the importance of Japan's pledges must bring U.S. reciprocation.

(3) By ceasing military measures, we mean for example, to stop sending planes and submarines to Philippines, and acquiring military bases in Southwest Pacific, China and Far East Russia.

P.27: Washington to Tokyo; #819, 15 Sept 41

Re your 561 and 563 Points that occur to us here:

1. We must satisfy Hull to satisfy Roosevelt.
They are accord.

2. Expression "Communistic and other subversive activity" would arouse caution; words "common defense in China" would give rise to questions, while "agreement" would still leave doubt as to its meaning.

3. U.S. wants China peace terms and will not mediate if terms unfair doubt U.S. will agree to confer if we avoid outlining our terms.

4. If both sides do not agree at preliminary conference the leaders will never meet.

5. U.S. has no objections to making this a

Doc. No. 15
Page 9

Doc. No. 15 - Page 10 - SUMMARY Cont'd

U.S.-Jap affairs, but want to have understanding with Britain, China, etc. to avoid impression of trading others off.

6. Have done all in my power to carry out instructions, etc.

P.28: Wash. (NOMURA) to Tokyo (Gaimudaijin)

Parts 1&2: (1) At White House I said we agreed on 2 out of 3 main points. As to troop evacuation I said KONOYE was confident of an agreement in requesting a meeting with Roosevelt.

(2) The "understanding" put in words 24 June was result of over a dozen conferences with Hull, who worked very hard many months on it. In my opinion U.S. will be more likely to come to terms if its general terms are followed.

Part 3: In view of above I doubt preliminary negotiations can come about by 4 Sept. Meanwhile we must find terms acceptable to both sides on the 3 points, particularly troop garrisons. If preliminary negotiations are OK, Roosevelt will confer.

P.29: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #839, 22 Sept 41

Part 1: Feeling here is to aid destruction of Germany. All assistance possible to Russia. No undue alarm over submarines.

Part 2: Re Jap war, U.S. people say "Why worry, its inevitable". Believe Navy can cope with Japan as Japan's economic strength cannot stand war. In diplomacy they feel to reach Jap agreement at expense of China is wrong. Attempts to ameliorate situation deadlocked.

Part 3: Many in U.S. feel Italy's discontent will eliminate her. None think this war will destroy the U.S. If war comes few anticipate large expeditionary forces. Isolation policy is on the decline.

Part 4: Should Japan abandon forceful aggression, U.S. trade relations could be restored and U.S. would go so far as to render economic assistance to Japan.

P.31: Washington to Tokyo; #842, 23 Sept 41

Part 1: On 23rd I gave Hull your messages 562 and 564 and China peace terms per your message 590, pointing out: That these notes and our various statements contain all we have to say: that anything re Tri-Partite Pact be decided by the leaders in their conference; that these proposals are not intended to show down U.S. original proposals, but to enlarge their scope. I emphasized our interest in an early "leaders" meeting.

Part 2: Hull said he was interested too in last and

Doc. No. 15

Page 10

Doc. No. 15 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd

asked my opinion. I said that Tri-Partite Pact and U.S. Jap relations could be parallel.

Part 3: Hull said he was studying TOYODA-Grew meeting report and would reply soon, he would not be definite about leaders meeting. Hull said U.S. and Japan are ideally situated to lead world to peace but doubted the 2 countries statesmen were capable of coping with the task.

P.32: Tokyo to Washington; #597, 26 Sept 41

In conversing with Roosevelt did he not mention a promise on our part not to increase troops in Indo-China during negotiations? When he stated we might occupy Thailand while KONOYE and he were talking did he refer to such a promise? I believe he did and want you to question them again.

With Germany becoming so aroused, do not rehash things. Needless to say there will be no changes in my 595 of today-tell them this.

Note: 595 is text of proposed agreement

P.33: Tokyo to Washington; #604, 27 Sept.

Press for "leaders" meeting and emphasize importance of holding it immediately. Our proposal is not to be construed as absolutely final.

P.33: Tokyo to Washington; #605,

To Grew- Part 1: 1. Europe is in flames but U.S.-Japan hold key to peace in Pacific. Recently incidents happened and relations are sensitive.

2. That is why KONOYE is so anxious to meet Roosevelt.

Part 2: 3. Japan is connected with Germany and Italy by alliance and her willingness to be misunderstood by them is proof of her sacrifice in asking for this meeting. Never before has a Jap Premier left the country.

4. Peace is Japan's motive, but Japan will never bend her knees.

Part 3: 5. U.S.-Jap relations are complicated and may not be settled in a day. We believe leaders conference would settle them but believe fearsome results would follow failure.

6. Japan has announced the proposals she will make and U.S. is aware of Jap viewpoint.

7. We have decided on all arrangements and personnel and are ready to start conference now.

Part 4: 8. Japan therefore awaits U.S. earliest reply.

9. Time is of the essence, and respect for each others reliability and sincerity imported.

Doc. No. 15

Page 11

Doc. No. 15 - Page 12 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.36: Washington to Tokyo; #865, 27 Sept 41
Part 1: U.S. insists on complete preliminary agreement.
Part 2: Submitting further papers will endanger conflicting inconsistencies.
Part 3: U.S. fundamentals in her proposals of 21 June.
Part 4: U.S. attitude to Europe war is stiffening.
Part 5: U.S. moves re Europe war based on self-defense.
Part 6: We must agree on China before we can agree on U.S.-Jap relations.
Part 7: Our stationing troops to more and more a threat to continued talks.
Part 8: It will be difficult to make U.S. swallow new doctrine of "especially close relation."
Part 9: Difficulty will be met on "new matter".
Part 10: Suggest that "trade" proposals follow U.S. proposal of 21 June.

P.39: Tokyo (Foreign Minister) to Wash; #606, 28 Sept 1941.
Part 1: Re my talk with Grew I do not mean all questions are now useless, but with anniversary of Tri-Partite Pact, support of Axis strengthens and move for U.S. accord weakens.
Part 2: We need quicker results than ever before. A month has passed since KONOYE's message and the Gov't is worried British Ambassador says America lacks confidence in attitude of Jap Gov't-Surely KONOYE must be deemed reliable.

P.40: Washington to Tokyo; 29 Sept. 41
On 29th I asked for secret interview with Roosevelt, but he is at Hyde Park. Hull seemed familiar with your 604 and 606, and I pointed out that the government, the army and the Navy accorded on proposals discussed, but it would take time to influence the public. Many cannot understand why U.S. poses Monroe Doctrine and then meddles in Asiatic Affairs.

P.41: Washington to Tokyo; #870, 29th Sept. 41
Part 1: Believe it well not to deliver documents to Grew in Tokyo and also here-Translations differ and in vague documents are often contradictory.
Part 2: U.S. believes we shifted negotiations to Tokyo to delay, and watch Russo-German War for favorable opportunity to launch northward drive.
Part 3: For 6 months during negotiations U.S. stand has been set down clearly with no indication of backing down. We feel too many approach Premier with wishful thinking.
Part 4: Constantly pressing the U.S. for a reply shows over-anxiety and we should avoid this.

Doc. No. 15
Page 12

Doc. No. 15 - Page 13 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.42: Tokyo to Washington; #614, 30 Sept. 41

Part 1: Prepared my proposal of 4 Sept. to harmonize with that of U.S. No changes to be made in its substance and we're ready to negotiate.

Part 2: Indicates Jap consent to changes in form and expression. Nothing of major interest.

Part 3: Principle of economic non-discrimination applies to 3rd countries as well as U.S.-Japan. We will reconsider Hull's pet stipulations re stability in Pacific.

P.44: Rome to Tokyo; #627, 30 Sept. 41.

U.S.-Jap negotiations make us appear faithless to Tri-Partite Pact. At anniversary of Pact German and Italian flags only hung out. Italy dissatisfied.

P.45: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #881, 30 Sept. 41

Part 1: Troops in China damage negotiations and China Incident must be settled before an accord can be reached. U.S. will not strike Japan-can only defend in a 2 ocean war.

Part 2: Not available

P.45: Tokyo to Washington; #618, 1 Oct. 41

Part 1: Perhaps you are justified in complaining of our numerous notes which were meant however to clarify, and not to "slow down", as Hull suggests.

Part 2: We were unaware you submitted changes to be approved here and regret this as it complicates an already complicated situation.

Part 3: KONOYE's cabinet is strong and can reach a binding agreement despite U.S. suspicion to contrary. Our political situation misunderstood.

Part 4: Foreign newsmen place too much importance on speeches of those opposed to cabinet. It is natural we are impatient for leader's conferences.

Part 5: Washington will be central locale of meeting with some necessary talks in Tokyo where unavoidable. Time is important and the situation serious.

P.48: Berlin to Tokyo; #1198, 1 Oct. 41

1. Ribbentrop dissatisfied with Jap diplomacy
2. Same true of German Foreign Office Staff.
3. Foreign diplomats feel Japan avoids war due to impoverishment thru China incident.
4. If Japan takes "wishy-washy" attitude and negotiates without consulting Germany there is no telling what Germany will do without consulting Japan.

Doc. No. 15

Page 13

Doc. No. 15 - Page 14 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.49: Tokyo to Washington; #625, 2 Oct. 41.
Special Intelligence #350 from N.Y. quotes an AP
dispatch as declaring KONOYE Cabinet will face crisis in a-
bout 2 weeks

Hull appears gravely concerned over public opinion
in Japan. Tell them public opinion is calm and that our
Gov't would like to issue a statement on U.S.-Jap negotia-
tions at earliest opportunity.

P.50: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #889, 2 Oct 41
Saw Hull today at 9:00. He handed me U.S. re-
ply. His Gov't feels leaders conference a precarious affair
without complete clear-cut preliminary understanding- Not
a "patch up".

I said my Gov't would be much disappointed.

P.50: Tokyo to Washington; #627, 3 Oct. 41
Talked to Craigie, British Ambassador, who feels
it important that U.S. and Japan agree to immediate confer-
ence.

P.51: Tokyo to Washington; #628, 3 Oct. 41.
1. With resignation of MATSUOKA chance of swing-
ing from Axis to democracies considerably enhanced.
2. With Japan speed is needed and she can only
enter a temporary understanding at this time.
3. KONOYE's reversal of policy brings strong op-
position and failure to produce an agreement with out delay
endangers cabinet.
4. Grew and I feel the opportunity for a U.S. -
Jap accord is now and should not be lost thru suspicion.

P.51: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #894, 3 Oct. 41.
Part 1: U.S. memo permits hope situation not hope-
less. Public favorable to President's Foreign Policy. Eur-
opean outlook more optimistic due to Soviet showing and all
aid given to prevent separate peace. Britain's increased
air power and sea strength insurance against invasion.
Part 2: All not perfect for Germany and Italy
weakens daily. If Germany does succeed in separate peace with
Russia, England's position will again be critical, and U.S.
may realize danger of war thru loss of ships in German concen-
tration against England. Such would have favorable reaction
on U.S.-Jap relations as U.S. would be more conciliatory.

Part 3: The KONOYE's message smothered U.S.
sentiment for war, U.S. has not relieved her economic pressure
one iota, and she may gain her ends without resort to war by
this. Only sudden world change offers chance U.S. will alter
this policy of economic pressure.

Part 4: Evacuation of troops in China alone blocks
U.S. agreement. Consider this further and see if this is not
a possibility.

Doc. No. 15
Page 14

Doc. No. 15 - Page 15 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.54: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; #637, 4 Oct. 41.
Re your 890:

1. Since U.S. insists on preliminary agreement, are we right in assuming an accord on all except the 3 disputed points? Check this.

2. Premier approves 4 basis points in principle, but foreseeing differences of opinion in their application, would like to consider such differences at time of conference. Would like U.S. to have a clear understanding of this.

P.54: Tokyo to Washington; #643, 7 Oct. 41.

Part 1: I requested U.S. Ambassador's opinion of U.S. Memo of 2 Oct. He replied he had only received a resume and could not form an opinion without reading the complete text, but believed U.S. wanted a preliminary agreement.

Part 2: Grew advised that on 5th wrote 3000 word memo on Jap conditions. U.S. memo corrected to show agreement "in principle" and not "in full" on 4 main points and correction sent to Washington thru NOMURA.

Part 3: I questioned Grew as to why passages from the Ministers private message should be quoted in an official document and he assumed it came about thru mishandling in the state Department.

Grew questioned our correction of the U.S. memo saying he understood NOMURA's acceptance of the 4 points had been unconditional.

P.56: Tokyo (Foreign Minister) to Wash.; #873, 8 Oct 41.

Message to Berlin: Re my 708:

Part 1: U.S.-Jap negotiations beginning during 2nd KONOYE cabinet were ruptured by occupation of Indo-China which we hoped would hasten end of China Incident and break Anglo-U.S. encirclement. Then England and U.S. used economic blockade and Jap-U.S. relations deteriorated extremely. Then the European war deadlocked and now with Soviet going into Allied camp, communication with Europe is for the time being severed.

Part 2: Message to Berlin: Seeing no means of concluding China Incident Japan decided to settle it diplomatically and establish East Asia Area of co-prosperity to conserve our resources for the future. We feel it necessary to open a way to a U.S. compromise.

When we concluded 3 Power Pact we hoped while maintaining U.S. friendship and thru it to settle China Affair, to win the Soviet over to the Axis, and by guaranteeing goods from South Seas to Germany and Italy to receive

Doc. No. 15
Page 15

Doc. No. 15 - Page 16 - SUMMARY Cont'd

mechanical and technical assistance. Now unexpected events have taken place and only U.S.-Jap relations are unchanged, and that is the only thing that could be patched up.

Part 3: Message to Berlin: Germany could spare no effort to prevent U.S.-Japan clash and even offered to help improve that relationship. Both Japan and Germany felt the need of preventing the U.S. from entering the war.

The object of the Tri-Partite was to prevent expansion of the war in Europe, but it has now spread till only in the Pacific is there peace. The need is to perfect this peace by establishing U.S.-Jap harmony. This it is felt is in the spirit of the 3 Power Pact.

Part 4: Message to Berlin: It was with this view that former cabinet began U.S. negotiations and we feel need to continue. It is not that we are divergent with the Tri-Partite Pact but that we seek to end the China affair.

The 3 principles of KONOYE Envision:
a. End of China hostilities thru basic treaty and use of U.S. to coerce Chiang regime.
b. Establish area of East Asia Co-prosperity to procure raw materials
c. Seal peace in Pacific and prevent U.S. from entering war.

Of course we expect our ups and downs. This is for your private information.

P.58: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; 907, 8 Oct. 41.

Part 1: U.S. opinion unanimous on 4 principles as basis of adjustment, and are dissatisfied you avoid detailed discussion. They insist on unanimity and desire further clarification of our views.

Part 2: In our proposal of the 6th we limited and narrowed what we had discussed and equivocated on guaranters against armed aggression. Further, re evacuation of troops, U.S. demands somethings that we in principle have objections to. Moreover, the want to be surer of our attitude to 3 Power Pact.

Part 3: Their plan is to first agree on questions in dispute between us and gradually to turn to other matters. To do otherwise they feel is futile.

Part 4: Re 4 Principles: U.S. ambassador spoke like I had reached agreement with Hull, but I was as you know in no position to accept them without instructions from my home Gov't.

Nevertheless these are abstract principles I figure will be elastic in their application, and since U.S. is prudent in discussions I do not feel you need be troubled over this.

Doc. No. 15
Page 16

Doc. No. 15 - Page 17 - SUMMARY Cont'd

P.61: Washington to Tokyo; #915, 9 Oct. 41.

I called on Hull today and relayed your instructions and at same time mentioned points discussed at White House on 3 Sept. Hull said non-discriminatory treatment should extend over entire Pacific, but promised U.S. interpretation of geographical proximity.

Referred to evacuation of China and after discussing our views on political situation there pointed out need of keeping troops in certain areas.

Also mentioned that Prime Minister has accepted the "Four Principles" in principle only, but Hull seemed aware of this.

P.61: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #917, 9 Oct. 41.

Hamilton (accompanied by Ballantine and Schmidt) called on instructions and I tried to ascertain their intentions. They minutely explained that U.S. attitude is explained in memo of 2 Oct and that:

1. U.S. wants Pacific Peace on basis of the 4 Principles.
2. U.S. views re Japan's forced advances North and South; indiscriminatory treatment in Pacific; withdrawal of troops in China, and Tri-Partite Treaty, have their origin in a concern for the future, and that these principle apply to the entire Pacific Area.
3. This memo contains the full U.S. position.
4. The U.S. does not wish to enter discussion beyond an attempt for accord thereon, after which other problems will more naturally be solved.

Believe we can proceed along assumption mentioned in my 907.

P.62: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; 10 Oct. 41.

1. Situation reached dicisiva stage. To decide our policy I need not you opinions, but those of the U.S. on points in my 637.

2. You do not tell me if we have a chance to parley or what Hull answers. Here after when you interview Hull take WAKASUGI or IGUCHI with you and wire without delay complete minutes of what transpires.

P.62: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #923, 10 Oct. 41.

I have read your 650. What they want in Pacific peace and say our policy is semi-pacific and semi aggressive. They say our 6 Sept. proposal diverged greatly from preceding statements and agreement on its basis is out of the question.

They have other objections I do not understand and which they won't clarify, but they do demand we compromise on basis of Oct. 2nd memo, else no leaders conference.

Doc. No. 15
Page 17

Doc. No. 15 - Page 18 * SUMMARY Cont'd

P.63: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; #654, 12 Oct. 41.
Spoke to Crew on 10th and want you to lead U.S. to clear proposal.

1. On 3rd we received U.S. memo of 2nd and gave it our most cordial consideration, and as we best grasp it, the important points are: (1) garrisoning and evacuating troops. (2) English-Jap-U.S. attitude on European War (3) Non discrimination in China trade.

2. Feel sure if we lay cards on table an accord can be reached, but we must start with leaders conference.

3. If we can agree on such a conference, public opinion in both countries will calm down.

4. I passed on to the Army your communication re Indo-China but so far have no reply.

P.64: Tokyo to Washington; #658, 13 Oct. 41.
Re my 657

Assume your talk with Welles will cover U.S. Jap negotiations in full. Advise us at once. Situation critical and only leaders conference can adjust relations.

1. May we assume U.S. has no disagreements beyond the 3 points now under consideration? We are mainly interested in U.S. desires on garrisoning and evacuating troops.

P.65: Tokyo to Washington; #662, 13 Oct 41.

We have made arrangements for phone connection, Chief American Bureau of the Foreign Office TERASAKI to Minister WAKASUGI for noon (Japan time) of 14th on this occasion following passwords and codes will be used.

See listing

P.66: Tokyo to Washington; #663, 13 Oct. 41.
Re my 658:

Circumstances permit no delay. Please submit report on conference of WAKASUGI and Welles immediately, and then dispatch cable giving details.

P.66: Washington to Tokyo; #939, 13 Oct. 41.

Part 1: Tone of WAKASUGI-Welles talk of 2 hours friendly and frank. Roosevelt will meet KONOYE if 3 points are agreed on.

Part 2: Re evacuation of China. After years of war it would be a difficult process taking time. WAKASUGI asked Welles that if the U.S. were assured of such an evacuation, would the U.S. leave details up to China and Japan to decide?

Part 3: Welles said that would depend on Japan's sincerity. U.S. has no intention of proposals beyond those of 21 June and 2 Oct. Those were careful and well considered

Doc. No. 15
Page 18

Doc. No. 15 - Page 19 - SUMMARY Cont'd

U.S. objections to Jap proposals of Sept. and 25 Sept are that the restrict terms of the two U.S. proposals which incidentally contain terms of earlier Jap proposals.

P.67: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo: #941, 13 Oct. 41
Only Part 4 available (of 6 parts)

WAKASUGI says that in final analysis the stumbling block lies in U.S. desire to agree on basic principles first, whereas Japan insists that the matter of primary importance is clearing up of outstanding differences first and then discussing the qualities such as basic principles, etc.

WAKASUGI pointed out Japan's willingness to sacrifice a unanimous desire for a North and South move and asked, that the U.S. take such a bold step itself by way of concession.

Welles said he appreciated this as an encouraging thing but pointed to the disappointment of French Indo-China at the time of 21 June proposals.

P.68: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #943, 14 Oct 41

Part 1: Saw Admiral Turner who said: U.S. wants a definite promise, not a pretense. If during leader's conference Japan made a further advance, the President would be terribly embarrassed.

Japan speaks of Peace as though she could make independent decisions, so it would seem she could set aside obligations to the #Power Pact.

As to withdrawal of troops it would seem Japan and China could agree on details.

Part 2: He said should Russo-German war end suddenly and Germany offer England peace, it would be a German peace and England could not accept.

On other hand Hoover thinks that in this case should Germany offer England generous terms, that the war would end with unimaginable suddenness.

Rumor quotes Hull as saying U.S. proceeds with patience but Japan should not mistake this as a weakness.

One correspondent reports good basis for rumors of a cessation of Russo-German hostilities and 50-50 chance of U.S.- Jap war.

P.69: Tokyo to Washington; #667, 15 Oct. 41.

Re your 939 and 941:

Your messages clear up many points. Maintain in further contact and bear in following in mind:

1. If we quibble over argument you set forth in par 6 of your 941, it may give them opening to insist on having the 4 principles included in the text of the agreement.

Doc. No. 15

Page 19

Doc. No. 15 -- Page 20 - SUMMARY Cont'd

2. Our proposal of 16 Sept. is nothing more than our proposals incorporated into theirs of 21 June.

3. Due to its nature we wish it handled between TARASUGI and Welles for time being, and should progress warrant, to transfer the whole negotiation to be handled by you and Hull.

P.70: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #950, 15 Oct 41
Re your 867:

The military attache here has been instructed by the Hqs. in Tokyo to advise us against yielding an inch on the evacuation of troops. They are apprehensive we have not emphasized our stand enough.

It goes without saying we fully understand our governments stand on this question.

P.71: Tokyo (TOYODA) to Washington; #671, 16 Oct 41
Germany and Italy demand we give the U.S. notice of fact that her shipping to Europe may lead to war, and that in such event Japan, under the provisions of the 3 Power Pact, might join them.

While Japan is desirous of meeting her obligations to the 3 Power Pact she is also desirous of making a success of the U.S.-Japanese negotiations.

Under the circumstances we can do no more than warn the U.S. at an appropriate time in such words as are contained in my separate telegram #572, and as would not affect U.S.-Jap negotiations one way or another.

P.71: Tokyo to Washington; #172, 16 Oct. 41

Japan affirms to U.S. that aim of 3 Power Pact is to confine the European War. But if tension between U.S. and Germany be aggravated a danger of war would exist and Japan as a signatory would be deeply concerned.

Accordingly it desires that German-American relations cause further deterioration and that the prevailing tension be alleviated as quickly as possible.

P.72: Washington (NOMURA) to Tokyo; #959, 16 Oct 41

Part 1: TERASAKI spoke to Admiral Turner who said:

a. U.S. policy is to support England against Hitler, who, if he gains control of Europe, is a threat to South and Central America.

b. U.S. fears present Jap cabinet has not the backing of the Jap military and therefore cannot conclude a binding agreement.

c. Urgent U.S. and Japan compromise, but doubt Japan is willing.

Doc. No. 15
Page 20

Doc. No. 15 - Page 21 - SUMMARY Cont'd

NOTE: Since completing the analysis of the first 72 pages of this document, the Document Division has procured a number of additional pamphlets, sufficient to meet all expected demands. In view of this it is no longer felt advisable to complete this analysis, and in lieu thereof has decided to substitute a reference only to the more important documents by page number together with a very short memo as to their contents, as follows;

- P. 73- 962- First word of KONOYE Cabinets resignation.
- P. 76- 682- Notice to NOMURA of cabinets resignation.
- P. 81- 698- Assurance New Cabinet seeks U.S. Japanese accord.
- P. 81- unnumbered- NOMURA asks to be relieved from "hypercritical" position.
- P. 82- Unnumbered- NOMURA ordered to continue in critical situation.
- P. 89- 464- TriPartite Pact to be continued for 5 yrs.
- P. 94- 726- Proposal "A" of last Japanese offer.
- P. 96- 727- Proposal "B" of last Japanese offer.
- P. 97- 730- NOMURA told KURUSU leaves for U.S.
- P. 100- 736- Nov. 25th set as deadline for U.S. accord.
- P. 116- 762- Tokyo reaffirms Nov. 25th as deadline.
- P. 122- 528- Tokyo warns Vichy of intention to exceed Indo-China agreement.
- P. 126- 2319- Tokyo tells Hongkong that if U.S. does not agree U.S. and British power is to be destroyed.
- P. 137- 15 Nov.- Tokyo gives orders on method of destroying code machines.
- P. 165- 22 Nov.- Deadline extended to 29th "after which things will automatically happen".
- P. 179- 26 Nov.- KURUSU phones YAMAMOTO situation looks hopeless.
- P. 195- 28 Nov.- Tokyo tells NOMURA and KURUSU negotiations are ruptured, but to stall along to prevent this impression.
- P. 215- 2 Dec.- Order to burn all codes but one and machine.

Doc. No. 15

Page 21

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 16

18 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT:

Title and Nature: Copies of orders and directives relating to the trial and execution of the Doolittle Fliers.

Date: 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: English Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Probably ATIS

SOURCE OF COPY: Legal Section

PERSONS IMPLICATED: NAKAMURA, Akito; KIMURA, Heitaro; USHIROMIYA, Sunao; KARAKAWA, Yasuo; SHIMOMURA, Sadamu; HATA, Shunroku; SUGIYAMA, Gen.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of rules of war; crimes against humanity.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A. Includes what purports to be interrogations of the Doolittle fliers in which they admit bombing civilians and strafing school children. They are obviously forgeries for Japanese propaganda purposes.

B. Directives from Vice-Minister of War on laws to the effect that airmen who raid Japanese territory, with the object of "cowering, intimidating, killing or maiming" civilians shall not be treated as prisoners of war, but are subject to the death penalty.

C. Directives commuting the sentence of the Doolittle fliers to life imprisonment of all but three.

Analyst: Maj. Allen.

Doc. No. 16

Doc. Nos. 18 - 20 not assigned

(See footnote to analysis on Doc. No. 21)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 21

Date 26 December 1945

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Intelligence Research Report on the Intelligence Organization of Japan by H.I.S. of W.D.G.S.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated: Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

H.I.S. of W.D.G.S.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

1. Combined Japanese Intelligence Organization, with chart.
2. Relations between Japanese Secret and Combat Intelligence organizations and civil control, with chart.
3. Relations between the Army and the Military Police in the field, with chart.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 21

First 20 numbers reserved for special documents.

✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 21

Date 26 December 1945

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Intelligence Research Report on the Intelligence Organization of Japan by H.I.S. of W.D.G.S.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated: Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

H.I.S. of W.D.G.S.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

1. Combined Japanese Intelligence Organization, with chart.
2. Relations between Japanese Secret and Combat Intelligence organizations and civil control, with chart.
3. Relations between the Army and the Military Police in the field, with chart.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 21

First 20 numbers reserved for special documents.

✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 22

Date 26 December 1945.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "A Preliminary Survey of the Holdings of
the Japanese Economic Oligarchy."

Date: 18 June 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Foreign Economic Administration

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Economic Background.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives holdings of principal large concerns with charts by
industry within and without Japan; also includes subsidiaries
and controlled companies.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 22

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 23

Date 26 December 1945.

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Temporary Food Adjustment Law of Japan,
Law No. 86.

Date: 10 Sep 37 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

C.I.S. Library

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Background material

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

An act authorizing banks and financial institutions to issue bonds, similar to our war bonds, for the financing of war industries for the Greater East Asiatic War.

Analyst Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 23

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP.

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Pamphlet, "Principles and Policies To Be Followed in Matters Concerning China."

Date: 6 Feb 22 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
French

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: T. KATO; K. SHIDEHARA; M. HANIHARA;
T. MATSUDAIRA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression China;
relations with U.S., G.B., China, Netherlands and Portugal.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official State Dept. Treaty Series, #723.

Copy of 9-Power Treaty signed at Washington 6 Feb 22.

Parties are: U.S.; British Empire; China; France; Italy;
Japan; the Netherlands; and Portugal.

The Proclamation lists the representatives of the
various Powers.

Article I is the agreement to respect "sovereignty, the
independence, and the territorial and administrative integrity
of China"; full opportunity for China to develop and maintain
a stable gov't.; establishing and maintaining equal opportunity
for commerce and industry in China; and, to refrain from
seeking special rights which would abridge subjects of
friendly States.

Article II is agreement not to enter into any treaty or
arrangement with any Power which would impair principles
stated in Article I.

Article III is agreement of Open Door or equality of
opportunity in China, and express agreements.

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP.

Page 1

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP. - Page 2 - SUMMARY CONT'd

Article IV is agreement not to support agreements of nationals designed to create Spheres of Influence.

Article V is China's agreement not to discriminate in railway or shipping charges, etc.

Article VI is agreement by other Powers to respect China's rights as a neutral in time of war.

Article VII is agreement to full and frank communication between powers re the Treaty.

Article VIII is provision for other Powers not Signatory to adhere to this Treaty.

Article IX is the effect clause. A Proces Verbal is attached.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 24 - SUPP
Page 2

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No: 25 - SUPP.

21 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, "Manchuria - Report of the Commission of Enquiry Appointed by the League of Nations."

Date: 1 Oct 1932 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL:

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: aggression - Manchuria.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

U.S. State Dept. Official Publication #378.

Contains: Introduction; Outline of Recent Developments in China; Manchuria; Manchurian Issues Between Japan and China (before 18 Sep 31); Narrative of Events in Manchuria on and subsequent to 18 Sep 1931; Shanghai; "Manchukukuo"; Japan's Economic Interests and the Chinese Boycott; Economic Interests in Manchuria; Principles and Conditions of Settlement; Considerations and Suggestions to the Council; and, Appendix.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 25 - SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 26 - SUPP.

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts, Foreign Relations of the U.S.-Japan, Vol. I

Date: 1 Feb 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (Our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression,--Manchuria; relations with U.S., G.B., etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Entry of 1 Feb 1932, (p. 174), which is a proposal for cessation of hostilities, from Sec of State Stimson to Ambassador to Japan Forbes.

Entry of 4 Feb 1932, (p. 180), which is Jap refusal of intervention by neutral observers. (Forbes to Sec. of State)

Entry of 6 Feb 1932, (p. 182), which is Jap reply to entry on p. 174. (Forbes to Sec of State).

Entry from book, "The Japan Year Book, 1943-1944," (p. 277), stating that on 27 Mar 1933 Japan gave notice of decision to resign from the League.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 26 - SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 27 SUPP.

23 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 2 Aug 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. Dept. of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Count UCHIDA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Manchuria;
relations with U.S., G.B., etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Enclosure of letter from Ambassador to China, Johnson,
to Sec. of State, being Record of Statement of Count UCHIDA
to League of Nations Commission in Dairen and Tokyo.

May be found on pages 96-98, incl., of above mentioned
Doc. #219.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 27 SUPP. ✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 28

21 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, "Sino-Japanese Dispute"; Rpt.
of League of Nations.

Date: 24 Feb 1933 Original Copy Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. MUTO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, - Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official State Dept. publication #449.

Contains: Events in the Far East; Development of the
Dispute before the League of Nations; Chief Characteristics
of the Dispute; Statement of the Recommendations (annotated
to Pact of Paris and Nine Power Treaty, see p.19)

Analyst; CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 28 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 29

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations",
vol. I, etc.

Date: 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 219

PERSONS IMPLICATED: HORINOUCHI:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract of 8 July 1937, (p 313), re clash at Marco
Polo Bridge. (Johnson to Sec. of State).

Extract of 4 Oct 1937, (pp 378, 379), being Ambassador
Grew's memo and Aide-Memoir re use of International Settle-
ment at Shanghai as a military base.

1st and 2nd Reports of League of Nations Assembly,
adopted 6 Oct 1937, (pp. 384- 396, Incl.)

Telegram of Johnson to Sec. of State, dated 20 Sept
1937, re Jap planes raiding Nanking; some mention of damage
done.

Telegram of Caldwell to Sec. of State, dated 21 June
1939, re Jap announcement of electrification of barbed
wire in Tientsin.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 29 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 30

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations",
Vol. I.

Date: 1938 Original Copy Language: Eng
Has it been translated? No
Has it been photostated? No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 219

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. HATA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -China; Relations with U.S., G.B., Germany,
etc.; Preparing Jap opinion for war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt in which Gen. HATA, on 10 March 1938, announces
the policy for Jap forces in central China, (p. 452).
Excerpt of Prince KONOYE's 7 July 1938 statement,
(pp. 467-470, incl.), the Government policy is announced,
and "friendly" nations are named. Reference is made to the
North China Provisional Govt. and the Central China Re-
novation Govt.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 30 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 31

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations", Vol. I

Date: 22 Nov 1937 Original Copy Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS IF APPLICABLE)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (p.417), being press release of Chinese Govt.
in moving seat of Govt. to Chungking (from Nanking).

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 31 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Supplement to Doc. No. 32

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Telegrams to State Dept.

Date: 1937-1938 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng
Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: (also WITNESSES if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Telegram, 23 Sept. 1937, Lockhart to Sec. of State, gives objectives of Japanese, and circumstances which led to the present invasion of China.

Telegram, 25 Jan 1938, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re Jap control over puppet regime.

Telegram, 30 Oct 1937, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re formation of federated autonomous Govt. of Mongolia, and Jap sponsorship.

Telegram, 14 Dec. 1937, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re plans for new govt. in Peiping.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 32 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 33

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature : Extract Manchuria Daily News
Date: 24 Nov 1937 Original (x) Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS IF APPLICABLE)
U.S. State Dept

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, China;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A reproduction, (forwarded in Official State Dept. despatch), of the text of the agreement for forming the Joint Committee of the Regimes of South Chahar, North Shansi and Inner Mongolia in Chahar and Suiyuan Provinces.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 33 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 34

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copies of State Dept. telegrams
Date: 26 Oct 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KITA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
aggression, -China; Economic aggression;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Telegram, Lockhart to Sec. of State, re delay in formation of New North China regime, possibility of settling situation, and Jap changes in education in Peiping.

(A.N: Insert suggests contemporary opinion on Current Topics and Tokyo Gazette, (Brief, B, 4, e) may be secured in this Theatre.)

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 34 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT To Doc. No. 35

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Book, "The Conference of Brussels"
Date: Nov. 3-24, 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, - China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official U.S. State Dept. Publication # 1232.
Contains: Jap Govt refusal to attend Conference, 27 Oct. 1937, (p.9). Statement of Jap Foreign Office, 28 Oct. 1937, (p.11); Communication from the Conference to the Jap Govt., 7 Nov 1937, (p.51); Declaration of the Conference, 15 Nov 1937, (p.65); Declaration of the Conference, 24 Nov. 1937, (p.76); and, Report of the Conference, 24 Nov. 1937, (p.78).

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 35 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 36

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, Japan Year Book
Date: 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () NO ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
"Japan Year Book"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Japan Year Book")

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China; Economic aggression, -China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt from "Japan Year Book", (p. 209), re treaty
with National Govt. of China.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 36 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 37

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations", Vol. I
Date: 30 Nov 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL. (see our Doc. # 219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. ABE, Nobuyuki; WANG CHING*WEI

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Treaty concerning Basic Relations between Japan and China, (pp. 117-121, incl.) and annexed Protocol. Treaty gives economic preference to Jap nationals. Also, (p. 122), is attached a Joint Declaration of the Governments of Japan and "Manchukuo.

Another excerpt, (pp. 122, 123), is an English text of announcement of Chinese Minister for Foreign Affairs, 30 Nov. 1940.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 37 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 38

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations", Vol. II
Date: 20 Sept 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 220)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; Gen. NISHIHARA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression,--China; Relations with French-Indo-China:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):
Excerpt, (pp. 295,296), re agreement between Japan-
France for bases for purpose of attacking Chang Kai-shek.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 38 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 39

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt. "Contemporary Japan".
Vol. IX, July-Dec. 1940
Date: 23 Sept 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
"Contemporary Japan"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Contemporary Japan"

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -French Indo-China; Relations with France;
Preparations for War-Military

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):
Excerpt, (p. 1369), re MATSUOKA's statement on military
bases in French Indo-China, and a Foreign Office statement
of a border skirmish which followed.

Analyst: CWT Phelps

Doc. No. 39 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 40

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, Dept. of State Bulletin
Date: 29 July 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (Dept. of State Bulletin, p. 286)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, -French Indo-China-Relations with France;
Preparations for War-Military

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A copy of the Protocol regarding Joint Defense of
French Indo-China, (Jap-French), covering objects of special
arrangements for military defense of French Indo-China.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 40 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 41

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations",
Vol. II

Date: 27 Sept 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. No. 220)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Conspiracy; Aggression; Relations with Germany and Italy

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (p. 165, 166), being summary of Tri-Partite
Pact, -Japan, Germany and Italy; -by which Japan became a
"full-time Axis partner". Also, MATSUOKA's radio
address on 27 Sept 1940.

(A.N.: See our Documents #740, and #922)

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 41 (Suppl.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 42

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations",
Vol. I
Date: 6 Nov 1934 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng
Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. # 219

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
aggression, -Manchuria; Economic aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):
Excerpt, (pp. 134,135), are a Memo by Hornbeck,
(Chief of Div. of Far Eastern Affairs), re Jap petroleum
monopoly in "Manchukuo, and Japan as the "adviser" of
the Manchukuoan .

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 42 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 43

22 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Memoranda Presented to
Lytton Comm. by V.K. Wellington Koo", Vol. II
Date: 1932 Original () Coph (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No (/
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (Book by same name, Carnegie Library.
Wash. D.C.)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):
Excerpt gives a list of Japanese who are officials in
the Manchukuoan Govt.
(A.N.: This entry secured by Maj. Hummel, in pre-
paring the Pre-trial Brief on the Nine Power Treaty.)

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No. 43 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 44 -SUPP.

25 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpt, Jap. Govt. Annual Report on Traffic in Opium, etc., for 1936.

Date: 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Narcotics violations

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Pages 16-21, incl., of 1936 report. Shows Jap Foreign Office controlled narcotics in Manchukuo. Also, shows that rule "is put into effect in the areas outside the S.M.R. zone."

(A.N.: Doc. is Foreign Office Ordinance #12, Promulgated on 30 June 1936, to become effective 1 July 1936.)

Analyst: C. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 44- SUPP.

✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 45 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol. I

Date: 14 Nov 34 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see Our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Count UCHIDA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic Aggression--
Manchuria'

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Correspondence, GRE" to SEC. of STATE, re Jap violation
of the Open Door Policy, by their controlled MANCHUKUO Gov't.,
and the oil monopoly in Manchuria.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 45 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 46 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram, MYERS (in MUKDEN)
to SEC. of STATE

Date: 26 Apr 34 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

12 page telegram re "Open Door" as affected by Jap
domination of Manchuria. Gives a survey of foreign trade
activities in 1931 and 1934; favorable position of Jap
firms; cases of discrimination; the trend of Jap engrossment
of market; and, conclusions of Consul General MYERS.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 46 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 47 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol. I,

Date: 13 Nov 34 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (see our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract of "Foreign Relations," Vol. I, (pp. 141-143,
incl.). Sets out the Manchukuo Oil Monopoly Law.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 47 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 48 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram, LANGDON (MUKDEN) to
SEC. of STATE

Date: 11 Feb 39 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Telegram, dated 11 Feb 1939, LANGDON (MUKDEN) to SEC.
of STATE, is a report on the wheat situation in Manchuria
(ERRATUM attached to page 3 of report). Enclosure #1 shows
monopoly formation for import of foreign cars into Manchuria.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 48 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 49 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol. I

Date: 30 Oct 37 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: OHASHI; HIROTA; HOSHINO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
Manchuria. Relations with U.S., et al

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract, (pp. 151-153 incl), relates to the discriminatory Exchange Control Law (KEIZAIBU Orders No. 23 and 25, of 8 Oct., and Imperial Ordinance #293, 8 Oct.).

Extract, (p. 154), relates to the extraterritorial rights of foreigners (other than Japs) in Manchuria.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 49 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 50 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Teleg., BUTTRICK (SHANGHAI) to SEC.
of STATE

Date: 17 Sep 40 Original () Copy (x) Language:English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S.State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
Manchuria; relations with U.S.G.B., etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

As originally analyzed, this Doc. would appear to have
been Doc. #51.

Document applies to Jap regulation and control of eggs,
silk and other items; and shows Jap military control over
import, sale, etc.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 50 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 51 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Teleg., LOCKHART (PEIPING) to SEC. of STATE

Date: 1 Dec 37 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S.State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression-- Manchuria; relations with U.S., G.B., etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

(Our Doc. #50 is probably forwarded to Washington along with this Document.)

Gives partial list of items on which Japs refuse to give import permits. Jap goods may be imported without restriction, (p. 2). Lists items manufactured in U.S. on which import and foreign exchange permits were granted.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 51 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 52 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol. I

Date: 6 Apr 39 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
Manchuria. Preparations for war--economic.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (pp. 155-157 incl.), gives figures of American import and export, Manchuria and U.S., for 5 year period (1929-1933). Connects such imports with Jap military aggression. Shows favoritism allowed Jap trade and enterprise in Manchuria.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 52 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 53 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 1938 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also "WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (pp. 741, 742), is from American Embassy, Japan, to Jap Foreign Minister re Jap interference in Chinese Salt Administration, and effect on American interests.

Excerpt, (p. 745), is additional Aide-Memorie, at later date, and reply of Jap Gov't to same, ---2 months later.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 53 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 54 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 1937-38 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--China;
economic aggression--China; relations with U.S., et al.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpts, (pp. 760, 761), show Jap interference with freedom of movement of foreign vessels on the Yangtze River. One excerpt is a memo from American Embassy in Japan to Jap Foreign Minister; another is from GAUSS (SHANGHAI) to SEC. of STATE; and, the last one is from SEC. of STATE to GAUSS.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 54 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 55 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 1938 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See cur Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: YOSHIZAWA; ISHII; HIDAKA; SAWADA;
HIROTA; SAITO; ARITA, MATSUOKA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
China; Relations with U.S., et al; aggression--China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (pp. 769, 770), memo from DOOMAN (Japan), re
interference with extraterritorial rights, as violation of
9-Power Treaty.

Excerpt, (pp. 770, 771)--memo, DOOMAN (Japan), of
conversation with ISHII,--Jap explanation of above excerpt.

Excerpt, (pp. 771-774, incl.), SALISBURY (China) to
SEC. of STATE, re Jap interference with American trade in
Shanghai area, et al, showing virtual blockade along FUKIEN
coast, monopolies, etc.

Excerpt, (pp. 838-841), is Jap Foreign Minister's
Aide-Memoire to American Embassy (Japan), re Jap administra-
tion in International Settlements.

Excerpt, (p. 841), is GREW's Memo, re above excerpt.

Excerpt, (p. 844), is oral statement of GREW re disuse
of Chinese International Settlement Courts trying anti-Jap
terrorists.

Excerpt, (p. 845), is Dept of State press release, re
landing of U.S. Naval detachment in Amoy International Settle-
ment for protection of Americans.

Doc. No. 55 SUPP

Page 1

Doc. No. 55 SUPP. - Page 2 - SUMMARY CONT'd

Excerpt, (p. 893), oral statement GREW to MATSUOKA,
re Jap control over Chinese courts in French Concession at
SHANGHAI.

Excerpt, (p. 834), LOCKHART (China) to SEC. of STATE,
re Jap monopoly of transportation facilities in North
China.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 55 SUPP.
Page 2

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 56 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, telegram, CALDWELL (Tientsin)
to SEC. of STATE

Date: 20 June 39 Original () Copy (x) Language:English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S.State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S.,
et al; economic aggression--China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Report deals with Jap interference of American persons,
barricading of French and British concessions and inter-
ference with American business.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 56 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 57 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 3 Oct 38 Original () Copy (x) Language:

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KONOYE; HIROTA; Gen. UGAKI

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S., et al; economic aggression--China;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (pp. 782-785), an oral statement of GREV to KONOYE, re Jap control of exchange and tariffs, interference with trade, American application of international law in dealing with Japs, and President's proposals to Jap Gov't.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 57 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 58 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copies, telegrams, LOCKHART to SEC of STATE, and Central Madeira Corp. to Hon. Cordell HULL.

Date: 1938-39 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

LOCKHART telegram, dated 10 Mar 1938, re Jap control of Provisional Gov't, currency; also, the list of banks which are participating in the "Federal Reserve Bank."

CENTRAL MADEIRA CORP., (N.Y.), telegram, dated 1 Feb 1939 re refusal of Jap Provisional Gov't, (Peiping), to export merchandise unless payment is made at Yokohama rate of exchange. DEPT. of STATE answer, hereto, dated 6 Feb 1939, is attached, and sets out Department's position, and latest advice.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 58 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 59 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 6 Oct 38 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
China and Manchuria; relations with U.S.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract, (pp. 785-790, incl.) GREW to KONOYE, re Jap interference with American rights in China; giving Japs special rights in Manchuria; exchange control in Northern China; alteration of Chinese tariff; establishment of Jap monopolies; military interference with American citizens; and U.S. request for Jap Gov't assurances.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 59 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 60 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram, FLETCHER (Tientsin)
to SEC. of STATE.

Date: 7 Oct 40 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: NISHIDIIDA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression--
China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re Jap interference in American fur trade, and Jap
military interference.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 60 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 61 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Letter and telegram to U.S.State Dept.

Date: 1938 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S.State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic aggression-- China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Letter, HOLLINGS-IRWINSON CO., (N.Y.) dated 7 Oct. 40. State, re interference with export of Tonkin canes from Cantu China. (A.N.: Referred to as "blockade" due to Jap landings) DEPARTMENT's answer, dated 23 Dec. 1940, is attached.

Telegram, CALDWELL, (Tientsin), to SEC. of STATE, dated 27 Oct 1938, re Jap refusal to export sheep and skin wool and hemp without previous notice; also, Tientsin customs under Jap control.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 61 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 62 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Observations of Jap Gov't on report of Comm. of Enquiry, sent to League of Nations.

Date: 19 Nov 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: NAGAOKA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Defense Contentions

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Possible defenses: "Manchuria was not part of China," (p. 8). "Japan occupied a special position in China," (pp. 17-18); "Japan acted in self-defense,"--in Manchuria,-- (pp. 21-22); and, "Manchukuo established by the free will of its inhabitants," (pp. 25-28). Chapter V, (pp. 35-40, incl.), deals with "Conclusions," and sets out additional defenses.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 62 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 63 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 1934-35 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Jap DEFENSES,--Manchuku
a separate entity. Relations with U.S., et al.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (pp. 140,141), states that Gov't of Manchukuo is a sovereign and independent nation; that Japan wishes Manchukuo to respect the Open Door Policy; that Manchuria has the right to control industries necessary to its existence; and, that the Manchuria Oil Co. Law is not monopolistic. (Jap. Min. of Foreign Affairs to American Embassy.)

Excerpt, (pp. 146-148),--Jap Min. of Foreign Affairs to American Embassy--reiterates above contentions, and further states, "The Imperial Gov't,.....,is not in a position to intervene or to be directly involved in Manchukuo internal administrative questions such as the present matter." Also, "It is evident that according to international law, the provisions of the treaties between China and other countr can not be understood as being taken over uniformly and unconditionally without any sort of new arrangement consequen upon the independence from China of Manchukuo."

The excerpt concludes: "In short the Imperial Gov't is unable to agree either with any proposal that it should bear responsibility for the actions of the Manchukuo Gov't or with any contention whatever which has for premise a denial of the independence of Manchukuo."

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 63 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 64 - SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Foreign Relations", Vol. I.

Date: 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable):

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; HORINOCHI

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: JAP DEFENSES -
9-Power Treaty not applicable. Relations with U.S. et al.
Economic Aggression - China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt (p 895) - Memo of 17 Dec 1940 by GRE. - re
conversation with MATSUOKA over Jap. infractions of American
rights and interests in China.

Excerpt (pp 895-899) - MATSUOKA statement referred to
above, in more detail.

Excerpt (pp 899, 900) - MATSUOKA to GRE. - answer
to next above mentioned list (re restriction of shipments
and price-fixing policy), based upon Jap military needs.

Analyst: C. V. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 64 - SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 65 SUPP

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpts, MacMurray, "Treaties and Agreements with and Concerning China"

Date: 1909 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

MacMurray--as noted above;

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: MacMurray, pp. 790, 796

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: PROSECUTION'S REBUTTAL--JAPAN Recognized China's sovereignty over Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, MacMurray, (p. 796), Japan recognized China's sovereignty over Manchuria.

/A.N.: Same appears in "Foreign Relations," 1909, p.119.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 65 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 66 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 19 Jan 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: See our Doc #219

PERSONS IMPLICATED: YOSHIKAWA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: PROSECUTION'S REBUTTAL.
China's sovereignty over Manchuria.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (p. 79), --FORBES to SEC. of STATE--re Jap
respect of Chinese sovereignty over Manchuria.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 66 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 67 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 24 Feb 32 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #219)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SHIDEHARA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: PROSECUTION'S REBUTTAL-
Japan's rights in China were limited by 9-Power Treaty

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract, (pp. 83-87 incl.), --SEC. of STATE (STIMSON)
to CUNNINGHAM (Shanghai), --re application of 9-Power Treaty
in China.

/A.N.: Note that 9-Power Treaty has NO EXPIRATION DATE./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 67 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 68 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 1931 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: See our Doc. #219

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SHIDEHARA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: PROSECUTION'S
RUBUTTAL,--Clashes occurred on Chinese territory.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (p. 59)--Resolution adopted by Council of League of Nations, 10 Dec 1931,--re withdrawal of Jap troops from China.

Excerpt, (p. 75)--JOHNSON (China) to SEC of STATE, 29 Dec 1931,--report of Chan "Such-liang's withdrawal of Chinese forces from Manchuria." "This ends Chinese administration in Manchuria."

Excerpt, (pp. 19, 20),--MEMO by SEC. of STATE, 10 Oct 1931,--re Manchurian situation.

Excerpt, (pp. 20, 21),--SEC. of STATE to NEVILLE (Japan),-- re Jap reply on bombing of CHINCHO".

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 68 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 69 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Foreign Relations," Vol I

Date: 1935 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL

See our Doc. #219.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: HIROTA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: PROSECUTION'S
REBUTTAL--Jap recognition of Manchukuo as a puppet Gov't.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, (pp. 148, 149)--GREW to HIROTA--re "Jap Govt's
close and peculiar relations with the present regime in
Manchuria....."

Excerpt, (pp. 149, 150)--MEMO by GREW, 16 Apr 1935--
re assurances of Jap Govt., etc.

/A.N.: Last names excerpt, on p. 150, answers Jap Counsel
(KIYOSE) in Russian's "de facto" recognition of Manchuria,
by sale of Ry./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 69 Supp. ✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 70 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Commentary on Events in Manchuria

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S., W.D., Office of Chief of Staff, C.A.D.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (Same as above.)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: MANCHURIAN AGGRESSION

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This commentary was prepared, in Washington, by Maj. John Hummel, (a member of IPS staff), at time he prepared this Pre-Trial Brief.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 70 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 71 SUPP.

27 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Commentary on Violations of Integrity of China (1937-1941)

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S., W.D., Office of Chief of Staff, C.A.D.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (Same as above.)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: CHINA aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This commentary was prepared, in Washington, by Capt. C. W. J. Phelps, (a member of IPS staff), at time this Pre-Trial Brief was prepared.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 71 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 72 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, Versailles Treaty -- re
Mandated Islands

Date: 28 June 19 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept. (Vol. 3, "Treaties, etc.,
between the U.S. and Other Powers.")

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Mandated
Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt,--Articles 10-22, incl. of the Versailles Treaty
of 20 Dec 1920. Also, Sec I of German Colonies, (Articles
119-123 incl.), as taken from the aforementioned book.

/A.N.: A comparison with our Doc. #177, the Treaty of
Versailles, doesn't seem to show the Mandate to Japan, nor
the TYPE of Mandate accorded them./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 72 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 73 SUPP.

20 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Copy "Legal Problems Concerning the Status of Japanese Mandated Islands"

Date: 7 Feb 44 Original Copy Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Office of Strategic Services, thru Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGC

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Jap aggression--Mandated Islands

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Classified: "SECRET"

Contains an OSS, Research and Analysis (Project #1830) annotated report covering:

Diplomatic history of the issues; effect of withdrawal from League, (p. 9); policy of the U.S. toward Jap mandate, (p. 14, et. seq.); legal effect of previous diplomatic commitments on American freedom of action, (p. 23); and conclusion, (p. 34).

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 73 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 74 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, "Jap-Thailand Treaty Concerning Friendly Relations and Mutual Respect of Territorial Integrity

Date: 12 June 40 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
French

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: League of Nations Treaty Series, #4791

PERSONS IMPLICATED: ARITA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Thailand.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official English text sent to League by the Permanent Delegate of Thailand. (Registered 26 July 1941.)

Parties mutually agree that in event of attack from a third party they will not assist the attacking party.

/A.N.: cf. our Doc. #868./

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 74 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 75 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "Bangkok Times," on
"Thailand's Explanation"

Date: 9 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Bangkok Times

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Thailand;
declaration of war against U.S. and G.B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Reproduction of Thai Publicity Dept. to effect that
the Jap Ambassador had stated "Japan had declared war on
G.B. and U.S.," (at 10:30 p.m., 7 Dec 2484). Japan did
not consider Thailand her enemy "but it has become essential
to ask for passage of troops through Thai territory." (Tab
B)

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 75 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 76 - SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extract, "Bangkok Chronicle", re landing of Nippon troops; and "Bangkok Times."

Date: 8 Dec 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable):
"Bangkok Chronicle" and "Bangkok Times."

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Pearl Harbor Attack; Aggression - Thailand; Singapore Attack.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract speaks of attack on Pearl Harbor and Singapore. Also Thai resistance, and suspension of hostilities pending Jap-Thai negotiations.

Extract - headlines - shows attack on U.S. and G.B. Also, landing of troops in Thailand, resistance, and negotiations. (Tab C)

Analyst: C. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 76-SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 77 - SUPP

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts, "Bangkok Times" and "Bangkok Chronicle" re Jap-Thai understanding.

Date: 9 Dec 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"Bangkok Times"; "Bangkok Chronicle"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES FOR WHICH DOCUMENT IMPLICATES: Aggression - Thailand;
Relations U.S. & Jap.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

"TIMES": Gives purpose of Jap invasion, "to attack G.B." Also, Declaration of the C-i-C of Imperial Jap. Armed Forces.

"CHRONICLE": Reassurances by Jap Govt. to respect Thai "independence, sovereignty and national honour."

(Tab D)

Analyst. G. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 77-SUPP

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 77 - SUPP

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts, "Bangkok Times" and "Bangkok Chronicle" re Jap-Thai understanding.

Date: 9 Dec 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"Bangkok Times"; "Bangkok Chronicle"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression - Thailand;
Relations U.S. - Jap.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

"TIMES": Gives purpose of Jap invasion, "to attack G.B." Also, Declaration of the C-i-C of Imperial Jap. Armed Forces.

"CHRONICLE": Reassurances by Jap Govt. to respect Thai "independence, sovereignty and national honour."

(Tab D)

Analyst. C. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 77-SUPP

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 78- SUPP.

99 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extract, "Bangkok Times" re Jap Embassy's explanation of landing of troops.

Date: 9 Dec 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable):
"Bangkok Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S. and G.B.; Aggression - Thailand.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract is explanation given by Jap Embassy for landings -- "was made as a counter-measure against penetration of the British troops into Thai territory.

Also gives extracts of Berlin papers, of 8 Dec, re landings in Thailand. (One with by-line of Tokyo and one from Shanghai."

(Tab E)

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 78-SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 79-SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract "Bangkok Times" re Jap-Thai Alliance.

Date: 12 Dec 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: "Bangkok Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S. and G.B.; Relations with Thailand.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Report of Alliance between Jap-Thailand Govts. Also, report of British denied, and statement "Japan did not invade Thailand."

From a Berlin paper, Tokyo by-line, is extract "A State of War Proclaimed." (Tab F)

/A.N. cf. our Doc. No. 865)

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 79-SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 80 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extract "Bangkok Times" re Alliance Jap-Thai.

Date: 22 Dec 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: "Bangkok Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression - Thailand.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract re Alliance Jap-Thai Govts. (Tab F)

/cf. our Docs. Nos. 865 and 868/

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 80-SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 81-SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract "Dept. of State Bulletin",
re Declaration of War.

Date: 25 Jan 1942 Original Copy Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: U.S. Dept. of State

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. Dept. of State Official Publicatio

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Thai Relations with
U.S. and G.B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract (p 144) shows Country (Thai), STATEMENT and
SOURCE -- this being Thai Declaration of War.

(Tab F)

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 81-Sup

✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 82-SUPP

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts "N.Y. Times" re Jap-Thai-Indo China Border pact.

Date: 26 Feb 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
11 Mar 1941

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: "N.Y. Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression - Thailand and French Indo-China; Relations with France and China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

26 Feb 1941 extract has a by-line of Tokyo, re reported plan. A Saigon by-line indicates French reinforcements and certain troop movements.

11 Mar 1941 extract - Tokyo by-line - reports terms of the agreement. A Singapore by-line charges forced arbitration, etc. (cf: our Doc. Nos. 1157, 788 and 858)

(Tab G)

Analyst: C. I. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 82-SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 83 SUPP

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract "N.Y. Times"

Date: 22 Feb 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable): "N.Y. Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression - French Indo China; Relations with U.S. and G.B.; Preparing Jap. opinion for war; Censorship.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract relates Jap massing of Jap forces to back up Thai-French Indo-China dispute. Other extracts relate Thai is to resist demands; a joint defense of southwest China area; more Jap planes at Hanoi; censorship imposed on Tokyo peace negotiations over Thai-Indo-China dispute; and new border fight (French Indo-China) reported.

(Tab H)

Analyst: C. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 83-SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 84-SUPP

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Commentary on Jap-Thai Treaty.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL: U.S., W.D., Office Chief of Staff,
C.I.C.D.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: NAT'l War Crimes Office, J.A.G.O

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Jap-Thai aggression

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Covers: Treaty of 1867; French acquisition in 1888;
Treaty of 1893; Convention of 1904; Convention of 1907;
Recent Thai history; Thai Demands Upon Vichy Govt; Thai
relations with Japan; and Conclusion.

/A.N. This Treaty Study was prepared by
Capt. Kenart M. Rahn, now in J.A.G.O,
Washington, D. C./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 84SUPP

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 85 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy (Hague Treaty of 1899) Pacific Settlement of International Disputes

Date: 29 July 99 Original () Copy (x) Language: English
French

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. Dept. of State

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Covers: Maintenance of General Peace; Good Offices and Mediation; International Commissions of Inquiry; International Arbitration; Permanent Court of Arbitration; Arbit Procedure; and, General Provisions. Signed for Japan by I. MOTONO.

Attached (p. 31) is a reservation by the U.S. under signature of Pres. Theodore Roosevelt.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 85 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 86 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N.Y. Times," re Japs landing in Malaya.

Date: 8 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

N.Y. Times

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Malaya; relations with G.B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract covers Jap landing North of Singapore, the bombing of Singapore, and bombing of HongKong.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 86 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 87 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Commentary on "Pacific Settlement of International Disputes"

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S., W.D., Office Chief of Staff, CAD

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGO

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression in Malaya in relation to this Treaty.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Commentary determines this Treaty does NOT apply to such aggression, here; the Treaty did not forbid a resort to war.

/A.N.: Commentary prepared by Lt. Edward O'Hare, now in J.A.G.O., Washington, D. C./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 87 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 88 SUPP.

29 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Agreement effected by exchange of notes between U.S. and Japan.

Date: 30 Nov 08 Original () Copy (x) Language: Engli

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Baron K. TAKAHIRA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression, Far East.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Exchange of notes declares Policy of Governments in the Far East. (Official U.S.State Dept. Treaty Series #511½.)

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 88 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. 89

30 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, "Compilation of Definitions of Aggression".

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S., W.D., Office Chief of Staff

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash., DC.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains definitions from such sources as: James T. Shotwell's, "War as an Instrument of National Policy"; von Verdross, "Volkerrecht"; "Events Leading up to World War II"; Convention for definition of aggression, (London, 3 July 1933); "Amer. Journal of International Law Supplement"; the Final Act of the Inter-American Conference on Problems of War and Peace; Clyde Eagleton's "An attempt to Define Aggression"; Quincey Wright's, "The Concept of Aggression in International Law"; Draft Act by Comm. on Security Question's of the League of Nations, (May, 1933); The Protocol for the Pacific Settlement of International Disputes; and, the Draft Treaty on Mutual Assistance submitted to the League of Nations, 29 Sept. 1923.

(A.N.: Annotated to other Pre-Trial Treaties Briefs)

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. Nos. 89 (Supp.)

✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 90

30 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Pre-Trial Brief, - Japan-French Indo-China.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S., WD., Office of Chief of Staff

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash.,
D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SATO; KURUSU; STAHLER; MATSUOKA;
Gen. USHIKOKU; OTT; OSHIMA; MAEDA (Capt.); TOJO; TOGO.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:
Aggression, -French Indo-China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A collection of extracts of "N.Y. Times;" (secured from Library of Congress, Wash., D.C.), 3 Sept. 1940-12 March 1941, and 16 July 1941-30 July 1941,

Also U.S. State Dept. copies (certified) of original German documents. (TAB "D")

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. Nos. 90 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 91

30 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, "Convention,--re opening
of Hostilities"

Date: 1907 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.
French

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable*)
The Hague

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SATO, Ainaro; TSUDZUKI, Keiroku

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Attack on Pearl Harbor, et.al.; Aggression

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

U.S. State Dept. Official Publication, (Treaty
Series #538), published 1910. Governs pacific relations,
and not commencing hostilities without previous warning.
Further provision is made for notifying neutral Powers
withour delay.

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. Nos. 91 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc.No. 92

30 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, President's Message to
Congress

Date: 15 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)
U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Dept of State Bulletin, " Vol. V, pp 529-
536

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

aggression, -China; Relations, with U.S. & G.B., and
USSR; Relations with France; aggression, -French Indo-China

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

An historical review of Jap acts of aggression.
Recites such events as the refusal to attend Brussels Con-
ference; the Tri Partite Pact; and, an annex which is,
in effect, a Bibliography.

(A.N.; This is an official document.)

Analyst: CWJ Phelps

Doc. No..92 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

SUPPLEMENT TO Doc. No. 93

30 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Statement of Sec. of State
on "The Jap Attack."

Date: 7 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Dept of State Bulletin, Vol. V, p.461

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Attack on Pearl Harbor

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references)

An official copy of the Secretary's statement, at
time of releasing to the public the principles contained
in note to the Jap Ambassador of 26 Nov. 1941.

Analyst: OWJ Phelps

Doc. No..93 (Supp.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 94 - SUPP.

1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT:

Title and Nature: Copy, U.S. Declaration of War.

Date: 8 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Dept. of State Bulletin," Vol 5,
p. 474

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression; attack
on Pearl Harbor; attack on Malaya, Hong Kong, Guam,
Philippines, Wake and Midway.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Official publication of U.S.State Dept.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 94 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 95 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Memo of Conversation--SEC of STATE and JAP Ambassador

Date: 7 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language:

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S.State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL (See our Doc. #220, pp. 786-787)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KURUSU

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression; attack on Pearl Harbor.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re delivery of note declaring war.

/A.N.: Footnote #72, p. 786, gives background of the time elements, (Tokyo-Washington), involved in attack on Pearl Harbor./

Analyst: C. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 95 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 96 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Copy, memo handed Sec. of State by
Jap Ambassador

Date: 7 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (See our Doc. #220, pp. 787-792)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression; rela-
tions with U.S. and G.B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Copy of note terminating negotiations, (delivered at
2:20 p.m., 7 Dec 41), and stating Japan's position.

/A.N.: See supplement of Doc. #95, for American
answer./

Analyst: C.W.I. Phelps

Doc. No. 96 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 97 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Mr. GREW's memoirs--re termination of negotiations, etc.

Date: 8 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Mr. Joseph C. Grew

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL "Ten Years in Japan," p. 493.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KASE; TOGO; NOMURA; MASUO; OHNO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression; relations with U.S.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives Ambassador GREW's account of activity at American Embassy, on 8 Dec 1941. Contains termination of negotiations and the announcement of hostilities.

/A.N.: Notes are taken from Mr. GREW's diaries, official papers, etc./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 97 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 98 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, GREW's memoirs re outbreak of hostilities.

Date: 8 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Mr. Joseph C. Grew

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Ten Years in Japan," pp. 499-500

PERSONS IMPLICATED: TOGO; OHNO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Mr. GREW's account of the delivery of the proclamation of war, and the Jap statement on the function of the Embassy.

Cf:

/A.N.: Supplemental analysis to Doc. #97./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 98 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 99 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram transmitting Jap Declaration of War on U.S.

Date: Undated Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Peace and War," p. 841

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: aggression; relations with U.S.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Copy of GREEN's transmission of Jap declaration of war.

/A.N.: "Peace and War, U.S. Foreign Policy, 1931-41" is an official State Dept. Publication./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 99 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 100 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N.Y. Times" re Jap
troops landing in Malaya

Date: 8 Dec 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N.Y. Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--
Malaya; relations with G.B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract shows landings in Malaya, invasion of
Thailand, bombing of Singapore and Hong Kong.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 100 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 101 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extract, "N.Y. Times," re Thailand under fire.

Date: 8 Dec. 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL:

"New York Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Thailand.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt says Jap troops invaded Thailand, quoting Tokyo Radio broadcast as source.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 101 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 102 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "State Dept. Bulletin," re status of countries.

Date: 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

"Dept. of State Bulletin," pp. 557-561.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with other countries.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extracts show: "Country," "Statement," and "Source" of country's position in the war.

Also, extract of Washington's Domei News Agency correspondent, (Mr. Clarke H. KAWAKAMI), who was an American citizen.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 102 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 103 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Commentary on Hague III, relative to Opening of Hostilities.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S., W.D., O.C. of S., Washington, D.C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGO, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--opening of hostilities.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Commentator notes no requirement of a particular duration is necessary. (Note: Comments made by 1st Lt. Ed O'Hare, JAGD, now on duty in Hqs., JAGD, Washington, D.C.)

/A.N.: Japan was a signatory, China was not. Query: Was not this treaty binding on Japan on 18 Sept 1931, and 7 July 1937?/

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 103 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 104 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, "Convention for Pacific Settlement of International Disputes"

Date: 18 Oct 07 Original () Copy (x) Language: English, French

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

The Hague

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U.S. Dept. of State (Treaty Series #536)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SATO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

English translation begins on p. 29.

Treaty is for friendly settlement of international disputes, and to extend "the empire of law and of strengthening the appreciation of international justice."

/A.N. Brief then contains copies of Documents 92-101, minus #100./

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 104 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 105 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Copy, Commentary on Pacific Settlement of International Disputes.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S., W.D., D.C. of S., Washington, D.C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGO, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Commentator, (1st Lt. Ed. O'Hare JAGD, now on duty with Hqs., JAGC, Washington, D.C.), doubts if Convention applies to a "dispute of this type."

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 105 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 106 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Copy, Identic Communication to the Netherlands by Signatories to Quadruple Pacific Treaty

Date: Feb, 1922 Original () Copy (x) Language: English, French

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: League of Nations Treaty Series, p. 193.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Treaty concluded 13 Dec 1921, by U.S., G.B., France and Japan, to maintain rights to their insular possessions in the Pacific Ocean and to respect the rights of the Netherlands in such region.

Analyst: C.W.J.Phelps

Doc. No. 106 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 107 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract "Japan Year Book, 1933-44" re note addressed to U.S. Gov't.

Date: 18 Nov 38 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"Japan Year Book, 1933-44"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (ibid., pp. 280, 281)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: ARITA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--China; relations with U.S. and G.B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION
Extract (p. 280) applies to Japan's establishment of a New Order in East Asia. 31 May 1946

Another extract (date of 24 July 1939) relates agreement between ARITA and Sir Robt. Craigie to conduct negotiations to settle TIENTSIN dispute. (Tab. "B")

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT
/A.N.: Other entries are worthy of note, but will be found elsewhere./
Extract: "Japan Year Book, 1933-44" re note addressed to U.S. Gov't.

Date: 18 Nov 38 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"Japan Year Book, 1933-44"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (ibid., pp. 280, 281)

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 107 SUPP.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: ARITA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--China; relations with U.S. and G.B.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 108 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts "10 Years in Japan," GREW

Date: 1940-41 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Mr. Joseph C. Grew

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "10 yrs. in Japan," (pages cited)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; KONOYE; KITA; ARITA; Gen. NASHIHARA; NOMURA; TOGO; KIDO; MATSUDAIRA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--China; relations with U.S., G.B. and U.S.S.R.; relations with Germany

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract (p. 304) says "until the provisions of the Nine-Power Treaty are modified by 'orderly processes' we should and must respect and honor our own commitments under that agreement....."

Extract (p. 318) re ARITA's statement of 15 Apr (1940) that "Japan could not view with equanimity any alteration in the status quo of the islands."

Extract (p. 320) of 2 July 1940 re political turmoil in Japan on top of German victories.

Extract (p. 324) of 1 Aug 1940, re "Japan goes hell-bent toward the Axis," with downfall of YONAI cabinet and election of KONOYE cabinet.

Extract (p. 328) re American-Jap relations marking time, and that pressure of military demands an outright invasion of French Indo-China.

Extract, (pp. 330-332), is MATSUOKA's explanation of Japan's ultimatum on Indo-China.

Extract (pp. 341, 342) is MATSUOKA's explanation of Japan joining the Axis.

Extract (pp. 369,370) re Jap-American relations never looked darker,--an entry of 1 Feb 1941; and "Japan's nibbling continues," an entry of 7 Feb 1941.

Extract (p. 374) re MATSUOKA's reply that Japan had not militarily occupied SAIGON airfield.

Doc. No. 108 SUPP.

Doc. No. 108 SUPP. - Page 2 - SUMMARY CONT'd

Extract (p. 380) re rumor of attack on Singapore within a few days,--(15 Apr 41); and, 17 Apr 41 the Russo-Jap Nonaggression Pact.

Extract (p. 392) re MATSUOKA's platform to intimidate the U.S. into attitude of complete isolation. Also, (pp. 392,393) re Germany pressing for a Jap attack on Netherland Indies.

Extract (p. 396) re Japan's watchful waiting policy toward U.S.S.R.

Extract (p. 402) re opinion of "German bloc" and "Jap bloc" and their places in the new scheme.

Extract (p. 405) re Vichy yields Indo-China bases to Japan.

Extract (p. 408) re our Freezing Order applied to Japan and China.

Extract (p. 418) re exchange of notes on Indo-China bases and our freezing order.

Extract (p. 420) re proposed meeting of Pres. Roosevelt and the Premier.

Extract (p. 464) re Jap-German relations, and the plan to occupy Thailand.

Extract (p. 465) re TOGO receiving the Ambassadors.

Extract (p. 481) re It's up to America to keep the Peace; and,--under "Second Thoughts on Prince Konoye," (21 Nov 1941),-- appears, ".....I grant all that, but I put it down more to the nefarious influence of MATSUOKA than to KONOYE himself, who had his own military people and the extremists to deal with."

Extract (p. 483) re Jap public opinion, and troops and supplies to Indo-China.

Extract (p. 489) copy of letter from Pres. Roosevelt to the Emperor

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 109 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Peace and War"

Date: 1940, 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Peace and War: U.S. Foreign Policy, 1931-1941."

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Col. IWAKURU; NOMURA; MAKASUGI; KURUSU

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S.; aggression,--French Indo-China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract (p. 572) re Jap relations with U.S.

Extract (p. 622) re possible attitude of war against U.S.

Extract (p. 632) re Jap-Vichy agreement for military occupation of French Indo-China.

Extract (p. 696) re American reaction to Jap military occupation of Indo-China.

Extract (p. 710) re President's proposal to Japan re French Indo-China.

Extract (p. 823) re WELLES' statement to NOMURA and KURUSU re troops stationed in Indo-China.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 109 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 110 SUPP.

31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpts, "Dept. of State Bulletin"

Date: 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U.S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Vol. 5--above publication

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression--Indo-China;
conspiracy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt (p. 71), re WELLES' statement about Jap military demarche in Indo China: ".....can, therefore, only conclude that the action of Japan is undertaken because of the estimated value to Japan of bases in that region primarily for purposes of further and more obvious movements of conquest in adjacent areas."

Excerpt (p. 465) U.S. questions whether large forces sent to Indo-China are not for purposes of attack?

Excerpt (pp. 539, 540) U.S. request that Japan make known its peaceful intentions, and, that reasons be given for the size of troops stationed in Indo-China (in excess of agreement).

Excerpt (p. 558)--Netherlands declares war on Japan on 8 Dec 1941.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 110 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 111 SUPP.

1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "World Almanac," 1945--re "Japan"

Date: varied Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"World Almanac"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression,--N.E.I.; aggression,--Indo-China; relations with U.S., G.B. and U.S.S.R.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

See extracts for "Japan" and "Netherlands East Indies," (p. 20).

Analyst: C.V.J.Khalos

Doc. No. 111 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 112 SUPP.

1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N.Y. Times"

Date: 1 Aug 40 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N.Y. Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression;
conspiracy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re MATSUOKA announcement "to demonstrate imperial
way throughout the world."

NOTE: "We should be resolved to surmount all
obstacles, material and spiritual, lying in our path."

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 112 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 113 SUPP.

1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N.Y. Times,"--re Jap policy.

Date: 18 Feb 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N.Y. Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; OHASHI

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S., G.B., et al

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Statements by OHASHI and MATSUOKA re Jap interests in South Seas, the TRI-PARTITE PACT, GREATER EAST ASIA CO-PROSPERITY SPHERE, etc.

Also, an excerpt, re OHASHI speech to a committee, ".....but is prepared to meet force with force if necessary....."

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 113 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 114 SUPP.

1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Extracts, "N.Y. Times," re negotiations with N.E.I.

Date: 19 June 41 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N.Y. Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: ISHII, Koh

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Relations with U.S. and G.B.; relations with Netherlands and Thailand

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract,--statement of ISHII,--re trade negotiations with N.E.I., and the Netherland Policy.
Extract,--TOKYO by-line,--re Netherlands' charges about the negotiations.
Extract,--re suggested Jap-Thai alliance.
also,--an explanation of Indies policy.

Analyst: C.W.J. Phelps

Doc. No. 114 SUPP.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 115-Supp.

Date 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extracts, "N. Y. TIMES,"- re freezing of Jap Assets, etc.

Date: July 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated: Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: TOJO;

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Relations with U. S., G. B., Netherlands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Excerpt, 26 July 41, re freezing of Jap. assets and curbing trade, etc.

Excerpt, 26 July 1941, re British freeze order, & Canada & Netherlands to join soon.

Excerpt, re International Situation on 26 July 1941.

Excerpt, re crippling of Japan due to blockade.

Extract, 30 Nov. 1941, re TOJO's statement to purge Asia of American & British exploitation.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 115- Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 116 - Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Commentary on Background Material.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated: Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., O.C. of S., Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Action under Hague (1907) Pacific Settlement;
Aggression,--Netherlands

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Commentary was drawn up, in Washington, at time this Pre-Trial
Brief was prepared

Writer's opinion was that an action lay against Japan for
violations of this Treaty.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 116- Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 117- Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Treaty of Judicial Settlement,
Arbitration & Conciliation,--Jap-Netherlands.

Date: 19 Apr. 1933 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng. Fr.

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

The Hague

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: League of Nations Treaty Series, (pp 353-365)

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SAITO, Hiroshi;

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression,--Netherlands;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Treaty was registered 27 Nov. 1935, and provided means for
settling disputes, or for taking them before the Permanent
Conciliation Comm.

Also, (p. 365), is copy of the Protocol.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 117- Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 118- Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, N. Y. TIMES,--re Invasion of Timor.

Date: 27 Feb. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression,--Portugese Timor; Relations with G. B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract, re invasion of Timor, called by Jap. Board of Information as "Self-Defense".

Extract says "Australians 'Annihilated'."

Another extract gives views of the Netherland Cabinet.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 118-Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 119-Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy. Telegram FISH, (Lisbon), to Sec. of State,
re Jap. troops in Timor

Date: 21 Feb. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, - TIMOR.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Telegram re invasion of TIMOR & Portuguese filing of protest.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 119- Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 120-Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N. Y. TIMES", re Portuguese protest of Invasion.

Date: 22 Feb. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression,- TIMOR;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract,--Berne by-line,--re protest. Portuguese say, "there can be no strategic reasons for the violation of the sovereignty of states".

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 120

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 121 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram, HIBBARD (Lisbon)
to Sec. of State, re Portugese reaction to invasion of TIMOR.

Date: 24 Feb. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression - TIMOR

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Report of peoples' reactions to invasion of Timor.

Translation of SALAZAR's speech to the National Assembly, which states, in effect, that Japan's action did not have the justification of invoking the assistance of an Alliance.

Attached is copy of a Memo within the Dept.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 121

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 122 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, AIRGRAM, FISH (Lisben)
to Sec. of State

Date: 17 Oct. 1942 Original Copy Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Jap. relations with Portugal

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Dispatch deals with Portugese report of Jap. policy in TIMOR.

(A.N.: See Capt. Williamson's original analysis.)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 122 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 123 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Radiogram, MacARTHUR to Chief of Staff,
Wash., D. C. (Classified: SECRET)

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., O.C. of S., Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (same as above)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, --TIMOR

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Information of natives firing on Portugese.

Proposed concentration of Portugese.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 123 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 124 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, SECRET report to STATE DEPT. from
MIS. (Brisbane)

Date: 29 Oct. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (same as above)

PERSONS IMPLICATED.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Class "C" offenses; Aggression--TIMOR.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Jap. offenses such as murder, looting, etc.
Jap. propaganda.
Japs wreck a hospital
Japs stir revolt against Portugese administration, etc.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 124 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 125 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, AIDE-MÉMOIRE, U. S. STATE DEPT.--
re situation in TIMOR, ("CONFIDENTIAL")

Date: 2 Nov. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (same as above)

PERSONS IMPLICATED.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Class "C" offenses; Economic aggression--
TIMOR; Aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Collection of facts re Jap occupation of TIMOR,
(cf. Docs. #123, 124).
Recites murders, beatings, mutilations, propaganda,
inciting to revolt, use of "occupation money", and arming
of natives for revolt.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 125 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 126 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, AIDE-MEMOIRE, British
Embassy, Wash, D. C.

Date: 20 Feb. 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

British Embassy, Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (same)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--TIMOR; Conspiracy:
Relations with Portugal.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Break of discussions (Jap-Portugese) re occupation of TIMOR.

Japs demand a neutral attitude from Gov. of Timor. This
infuriates Dr. SALAZAR who ends discussion.

Doubtful if Portugal will declare war, as such would
threaten MACAO.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 126 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 127 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "LONDON TIMES" re

Date: 24 Dec. 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"LONDON TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--TIMOR: Relations with Portugal.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract reports Portugese demand evacuation of TIMOR,
and warns Japan.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 127 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 128 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, N. Y. Times---re British-Netherlands occupation of TIMOR

Date: 20 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash, D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--TIMOR; Conspiracy

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Portugese bids Britain & Netherlands to quite TIMOR, (both refuse).

An exchange of questions and answers, (Britain & Portugal) re mutual alliance.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 128 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 129 Supp.

Date: 31 May 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, SECRET REPORT, re Dutch-Australian occupation of TIMOR.

Date: 17 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. Navy Dept., C. N. ops., Wash, D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Timor occupied by Dutch & Australian troops,
17 Dec. 1941.

Jap submarines reported in vicinity.

(A.N.: Do not see how Doc. relevant to the case.)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 129 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 130 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram, FISH (Lisbon) to
SEC. OF STATE, re Portugese refusal to accept British
& Netherland explanation.

Date: 19 Dec. 1942 Original () Copy (x)

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Conspiracy: Jap relations with Portugal.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Advises Portugal refuses to accept British & Netherland's
explanation for violating neutrality of TIMOR.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 130 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 131 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Excerpt, "Events Leading Up to World War II".

Date: 12 Oct. 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (book, p. 368)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Portugal agreed to permit United Nations to use Azores
for convoy protection. (at request of British Govt.)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 131 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 132 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N. Y. TIMES", re Allies' Attitude on Timor".

Date: 21 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Relations with Italy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

G. B. and Netherlands refuse to leave TIMOR until Portugal is capable of defending it vs. Japan.

Italy worries over Portugal not joining the Axis; also worried about the South American countries.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 132 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 133 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N. Y. TIMES", re Jap. threat vs. TIMOR.

Date: 22 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Relations

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

British assert occupation of TIMOR justified by threat of Jap sub attack.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 133 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 134 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "London Times", re Security of Timor.

Date: 24 Jan. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"London Times"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Portugese sent troops to defend TIMOR.
British agree to this move.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 134 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 135 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: U. S. Dept. of State, MEMO

Date: 20 Jan. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: same

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Reports agreement of British & Portugese to withdraw Allied troops upon arrival of Portugese,

Portugal calls on Australia & Dutch in event of Jap aggression.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 135 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 136 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, "Confidential" message to W. D.,
re Jap plans.

Date: 28 Jan. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: same

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Conspiracy

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Jap Minister at Lisbon says only Dutch TIMOR to be invaded.

Report Portugese troops in movement.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 136 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 137 Supp.

Date: 1 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Letter, Portugese Ambassador to
SEC. of STATE-- re movement of troops.

Date: 15 Feb. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: same

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re itinerary of troopship and escort vessel, sailing for TIMOR.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 137 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 138 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Official British Communique,
re TIMOR explanation.

Date: 21 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. Dept. of State

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Conspiracy

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Presents explanation of Allied occupation of TIMOR: Understandings
prior to occupation; explanation of occupation purposes; and,
circumstances surrounding withdrawal of Allied troops.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 138 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 139 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Teleg., FISH (Lisbon), to SEC. of STATE-- re dispatch of Portugese troops to TIMOR.

Date: 22 Jan. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re shortage of Portugese troops sent to TIMOR. Reflects diplomatic jockeying for favor.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 139 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 140 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Telegram, FISH (Lisbon) to SEC. of STATE, re accord on dispatch of troops to TIMOR.

Date: 23 Jan. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re dispatch to 700 Portugese troops to TIMOR.
(cf: our doc. #139).

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 140 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 141 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, TELEGRAM, FISH (Lisbon) to
SEC. of STATE, re status of troopship.

Date: 3 March 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re status of troopship pending developments in TIMOR.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 141 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 142 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, letter, FISH (Lisbon) to SEC. of STATE--
re Portugese press comment on war in Pacific.

Date: 3 March 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, Java.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Points out Jap successes, and present Jap attack on Java.

Also shows political & military unpreparedness of Allies.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 142 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 143 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, TELEG., FISH (Lisbon) to SEC. Of
STATE, re condemnation of British.

Date: 23 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Criticism of British occupation of TIMOR; press says
violates alliance. Portugal solidly united in face of
events.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 143 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 144 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, MEMO re British note on protection of TIMOR.

Date: 16 Dec. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

British Embassy, Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Shows Dutch report of Jap sub activity near TIMOR on 15 Dec.
Also, steps taken to protect TIMOR.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 144 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 145 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Treaty of Alliance & Commerce,
G. B. - Portugal.

Date: 1814 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"State Papers, 1812-1818", p. 462

Source of Original: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

A Fact of "mutual assistance" between the two Powers.

(NOTE: Treaty marked "subsisting between the Two Powers
in 1814.")

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 145 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 146 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Comments on Background
Material, --Portugese TIMOR.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., O. C. of S., Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l. War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression, --TIMOR; Conspiracy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Commentary made by Cmdr. Bentley. McMullin, U.S.N.R.,
(presently of I.P.S. staff), during preparation of Pre-
Trial Brief.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 146 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 147 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Description & History,
Jap Mandated Islands.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., O. C. of S., Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l. War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Violation of Versailles Treaty.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Description and history of Islands from time of Jap.
mandate, after World War I.

(Compiled by 2nd Lt. Frank Delany, U.S.M.C.R., in Wash., D. C.
at time of preparation of Pre-Trial Brief.)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 147 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 148 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Mandate from League of Nations to Japan.

Date: 17 Dec. 1920 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: "Amer. Jnl. of International Law," Vol. 17, Supplement, pp. 160, 161.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Violation of Versailles Treaty (Art. 119)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Art. I gives mandate of Germany's Pacific Islands to Japan.

Arts. II to VII, (incl.), give powers and limitations over such islands.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 148 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 149 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, U. S.-Jap. Treaty, re Mandated Islands. (CERTIFIED)

Date: 11 Feb. 1922 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept., Treaty Series #664.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression.--YAP Island.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Supplements Treaty of Versailles, (which U. S. did not ratify), and agreement to mandate.

Art. III gives U. S. equal footing with Japan on Yap Is.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 149 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 150 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Map of Mandated Islands.

Date: July, 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. W. D., O. Chief of Engineers.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (same)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Produced by U. S. Army, Chief of Engineers, July, 1943.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 150 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 151 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1943

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Intelligence Report, #72-43,
"CONFIDENTIAL".

Date: 12 Aug. 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also NUMBER if applicable)

U. S. Navy, O. N. O.

Source of Original: O. N. I., Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression- Mandated Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT PORTIONS (with page references):

List of persons of importance, as of 1941, on Marshall and
Caroline Islands, with photos and present locations (where
available).

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 151 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 152 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, report "Personalities",--
re Islands' occupants.

Date: 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

(cf: Doc. #151)

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (same)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression,--Mandated Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Cf: Our Doc. #151, which this report supplements.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 152 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 153 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Report on Mandated Islands.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., O. C. of S., Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l. War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Prepared in Wash., D. C., by 2nd Lt. Frank Delaney, U. S. M. C. R.,
at time of preparation of Pre-Trial Brief.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 153 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 154 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, JICPOA Preliminary Interro.
Report #31 ("CONFIDENTIAL")

Date: 1944 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. N. D. C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

P. 5. interrogation report re fortification of
Mandated Islands.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelos

Doc. No. 154 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 155 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, JICPOA Interro. Report #31,
("SECRET")

Date: 1944 Original () Copy () Language:

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Further screening of P. W.
(Cf: our Doc. #154)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 155 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 156 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, JICPOA Bulletin #46-44,--
re fortification of Mandated Islands.

Date: undated Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Information on installations at ROI, NAMUR, ENNUBIRR
and KWAJALEIN.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 156 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 157 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, JICPOA Bulletin #17-44--
re fortifications Mandated Islands.

Date: 15 Feb. 1944 Original () Copy(x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re fortifications, PALAU, in 1940.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 157 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 158 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, G-2, General Staff Report,
re fortifications Mandated Islands--Unclassified.

Date: 30 Nov. 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., M. I. D., Wash., D. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: M. I. D., Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re fortifications PALAU, since 1939.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 158 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 159 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Jap Budget for Mandated Islands,
1940-1941.

Date: 22 April 1940 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. S. S., Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Budget shows items for aircraft and naval constructions,
in Mandated Island Group.
(a total of ¥ 4,036,728 is shown)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 159 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 160 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Jap Document on Oil Tanks at Jaluit.

Date: undated Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. S. S., Wash., D. C. (?)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Shows pre-war construction of oil tanks in the Mandated Islands.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 160 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 161 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, interview of WILLARD PRICE--
re forced labor on Mandated Islands.

Date: 26 Jan. 1944 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands; Employment of forced labor,
(Class B cases).

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references).

PRICE was author of two books on the Mandated Islands and
Pacific.

Shows violation of HAGUE, by using forced labor on roads,
bridges, etc.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 161 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 162 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, letter of HAROLD B. JAMES,
re fortification Mandated Islands.

Date: 31 March 1933 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I., Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Mandated Islands; Use of forced labor
(Class "B" cases).

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Concerns ANGUAR, (PALAU group):
fortification; naval aviation construction; and, use of
forced labor--no pay, no food.

(A.N.: Author of letter a member of Whitney Scientific
Expedition of America.)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 162 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 163 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, French Intell. Report--re
Mandated Islands.

Date: 10 April 1933 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

French Admiralty

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. S. S., Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Employment of forced labor--(Class B offense)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

re Marshalls, and use of forced labor.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 163 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 164 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, O. N. I. Bulletin #30, re
Mandated Islands.

Date: 10 March 1942 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Use of forced labor (Class "B" offense).

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re occasional gratuity, otherwise no pay. Constructing
roads, wharves, and waterways.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 164 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 165 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, Civil Affairs Guide, OPNAV
#50E-6, re forced labor, Mandated Islands.

Date: 6 Jan. 1944 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., N. D., C. N. O.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: O. N. I., Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Use of forced labor (Class "B" offense).

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Re non-payment for labor on roads and public works.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 165 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 166 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Pact of Paris--Kellogg-Briand
Pact (CERTIFIED).

Date: 27 August 1928 Original () Copy (x) Language: English-
French

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept., Treaty Series #796

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggressive Warfare

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Treaty covers: (Art. I) Renunciation of War; and, (Art. II),
Settlement of disputes by Pacific means.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 166 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 167 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, "Treaty for Renunciation of War"--
and exchanged notes.

Date: 1933 Original () Copy (x) Language: English-
French

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: State Dept., Publication #468.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: HIROHITO; Baron TANAKA.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression;

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Gives text of treaties, notes, etc.

(See. (p.101), Declaration: "in the names of their respective
peoples" does not apply to Japan.)

Analyst: G. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 167 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 168 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, HACKWORTH, "Aggression and Self-Defense".

Date: 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Digest of International Law, Vol VII

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Collection of opinions and interpretations of Kellogg-Briand Pact.

"Budapest Articles of Interpretation" are on p. 678 ff.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 168 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 169 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "Self-Defense", Chas. C. HYDE,
(2nd Ed.)

Date: undated Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Chas. C. Hyde

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Book named, Vol. III

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Principles of Self-Defense, to laws of neutrality, are
illustrated and described.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 169 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 170 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Extract, "N. Y. Times", re diplomatic situation at time of Pearl Harbor.

Date: 24 Nov. 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

"N. Y. TIMES"

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Library of Congress, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Pearl Harbor; Relations with U. S. & G. B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Interview with Mr. Cordell Hull, on situation prior to Pearl Harbor.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 170 Supp.

Documents 171 and 172 are from the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg, Germany and of interest here in showing German and Italian collaboration with Japan in planning world-wide wars of aggression:

No.

171. Title and Nature: Trial Brief - Collaboration with Italy and Japan and Aggressive War vs U.S.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS: (A Nuremberg Brief.)

P.2 - German Basic Order #24 (signed by Keitel) in n/o Fuehrer: - Orders collaboration to induce Japan to active measures in the Far East (5 Mar 41).

P.3 - "c" - Japan should acquire those territories it needs for war.

"d" - Seizure of Singapore essential to decisive success and also other British bases: Attack on U.S. only if necessary.

P.7 - On 4 Apr 41, in meeting with Hitler and Ribbentrop, Matsuoka declared Jap Army and Navy had to include preparation for war against the U.S. in their plans for attacking Singapore.

172. Title and Nature: Document Book regarding Collaboration with Italy and Japan, etc.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS:

Document C-75 - Basic Order #24, 5 March 41 signed by Keitel.

• 1834-PS - On 2 Mar 41, Ribbentrop and Oshima talk over the world situation and agree on their final domination in their respective spheres. U.S. position fully covered.

• 1877-PS - On 29 Mar 41, Ribbentrop and Matsuoka discount America's military strength: Plan attack on, Singapore, but agree (p.2) that England be reassured to insure surprise. Ribbentrop guarantees German military advice on the attack of Singapore (p.2):

• 1881-PS - On 4 Apr 41, Hitler, Ribbentrop and Meissner conferred in Berlin with Matsuoka. Latter requested that German authorities supply Jap Army and Navy with needed developments and inventions to conquer Singapore and stand off the American Navy:

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 171 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Trial Brief, Collaboration with Italy and Japan.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

I. M. T., (Nurnberg), O. C. C.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Lt. (j.g.) Roy Steyer--Mr. Justice Jackson's Staff.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; OSHIMA; OTT.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression--Singapore; Conspiracy; Relations with Germany and Italy; Relations with U. S. and G. B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Draft of Pre-trial Brief used at Nurnberg. Covers: Tri-Partite Pact; German telegrams, etc., from Tokyo; and, extracts from "Peace and War".

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 171 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 172 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Document Book, re Collaboration with Italy and Japan.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

I. M. T. (Nurnberg)

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: I. M. T. (Nurnberg), O. C. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; OSHIMA;

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression; Conspiracy;
Relations with Germany and Italy; Relations with U. S. & G. B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

In support of our Doc. #171.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 172 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 172 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Document Book, re Collaboration
with Italy and Japan.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

I. M. T. (Nurnberg)

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: I. M. T. (Nurnberg), O. G. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA; OSHIMA;

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggression; Conspiracy;
Relations with Germany and Italy; Relations with U. S. & G. B.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

In support of our Doc. #171.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 172 Supp.

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 21 January 1946

173. Title and Nature: Treaty between the U.S., Britain, France and Japan, relating to their insular possessions in the region of the Pacific Ocean. (13 Dec 1921.)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS: P. 3, Art. I: The high contracting parties agree as between themselves to respect their rights in relation to their insular possessions in the region of the Pacific Ocean. If between any of the parties there arises a controversy out of any Pacific question which is not satisfactorily settled by diplomacy and is likely to affect the harmony existing between them, they shall invite the other parties to a joint conference to which the whole subject shall be referred for adjustment. P. 3, Art. II: If their rights are threatened by the aggressive action of any other power, the parties shall notify each other with a view of joint measures to meet the situation.

174. Title and Nature: Treaty between the U.S., Britain, France and Japan, supplementary to the Treaty of 13 Dec 21, relating to their insular possessions in the region of the Pacific Ocean. (6 Feb 1922.)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS: P. 1: This treaty limits the term "insular possessions" with respect to Japan to include only the southern half of the Island Sakhalin, Formosa, the Pescadores, and the islands under mandate. P. 2: The U.S. ratified this treaty subject to the reservation and understanding: that its application to the mandates shall not be deemed an assent by the U.S. to the mandates, and shall not preclude agreements with the mandatory powers relative thereto, and further, that the controversies embraced by the second paragraph of Art. I shall not include questions which under international law lie exclusively within the domestic jurisdiction of the respective powers. (Par. 1 and 2, p. 2.)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 173 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Treaty re Insular Possessions in Pacific Ocean, (CERTIFIED)

Date: 13 Dec. 1921 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: State Dept., Treaty Series #669.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: M. HANIHARA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression; Conspiracy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Signed by U. S., G. B., France and Japan. Ratified 9 June 1923.

Art. I, (p. 3), agreement to respect rights to such possessions, or to confer for adjustment.

Art. II, (p. 3), full and frank communication if threatened by aggressive action.

Art. III, (p. 3), --Treaty to remain in force 10 years from time it takes 'effect', (Art. IV--"deposit of ratifications).

A Declaration, attached, shows it applies to Mandated Islands.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 173 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 174 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Treaty, supplementing Doc. No. 173,
(re Insular Possessions Pacific Ocean)

Date: 6 Feb. 1922 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S. State Dept.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: State Dept., Treaty Series No. 669.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression; Conspiracy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Limits "insular possessions" for Japan.

U. S. ratified subject to reservations in re "Mandated Islands".

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 174 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 175 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Geneva Convention re Sick and Wounded,
and P. W's.

Date: 27 July 1929 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Geneva

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: U. S. State Dept.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Treatment P. W's.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

See analysis attached to Document.

(A.N.: Japan became a party to this Convention by her own
declaration.)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 175 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 176 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Affidavits of P. W.'s re violations
of Red Cross Convention.

Date: 1944, 1945 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

U. S., W. D., O. C. of S.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nat'l. War Crimes Office, JAGO, Wash., D. C.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Treatment of P. W.'s; Class "B" offenses.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

See analysis attached to Doc.
(Cf: Our Doc. No. 175)

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 176 Supp.

177. Title and Nature: Treaty of Peace between the Allied
and Associated Powers. Signed at Versailles 28 June
1919.

SUMMARY - Treaty of Versailles.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 177 Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Copy, Treaty of Versailles

Date: 28 June 1919 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

League of Nations

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: (loaned by British Delegation)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

Marquis SAIONZI; Baron MAKINO; Viscount CHINDA; K. MATSUI;
H. IJUIN.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Aggression

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Peace treaty. Calls for arbitration of disputes, severance of trade for acts of war (Art. 16), general supervision over traffic in opium and other dangerous drugs (Art. 23(c)), and attaches maps, etc.

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 177 Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 178-215 incl. Supp.

Date: 2 June 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: Imperial Ordinances and Laws.

Date: Varied Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable)

Doc. Div.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Varied

PERSONS IMPLICATED: All Defendants.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Varied.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

(See p. 39 of analysis sheets, Book 1)

Exceptions are:

- Our Doc. #186 - 2nd Opium Convention (1925)
- Our Doc. #187 - 3rd Opium Convention (1931)
- Our Doc. #188 - Hague (1907) - Neutrals in war on land.
- Our Doc. #191 - 1st Opium Convention (1912)
- Our Doc. #192 - Hague (1907) - Principles of Maritime warfare.
- Our Doc. #193 - Wash. Naval Limitations Treaty (17 Aug. 23)
- Our Doc. #194 - London Naval Limitation Treaty. (22 Apr. 1930).
- Our Doc. #189 - JAP-FR.INDO-CHINA AGREEMENT (22 Sept. 1940)
- Our Doc. #190 - JAP-WANG CHING-WEI Basic Relations (30 Nov. 1940).

Analyst: C. W. J. Phelps

Doc. No. 178-215 incl.
Supp.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

The following documents are being processed for introduction in evidence and this is furnished for the information of the staff:

- 178 Imperial Ordinance re Organization Ministry of Navy
- 179 Imperial Ordinance re General Rules re Organization of the Ministries
- 180 Imperial Ordinance re Organization War Ministry
- 181 Rules of Imperial Military Ordinance
- 182 Imp Ordinance re Organization Ministry Foreign Affairs
- 183 Imp Ordinance re Organization General Staff of Navy
- 184 Imp Ordinance re Organization General Staff of Army
- 185 Imp Ordinance re Organization Imperial GHQ
- 186 Geneva - 2nd Opium Convention and Protocol 19 Feb 1925
- 187 Geneva Narcotics Convention 13 July 1931
- 188 Hague 1907 - Neutrals in war on land
- 189 French Indo China - Japan Agreement 22 Sept 40
- 190 Japan - Wang Ching Wei - Basic Relations 30 Nov 40
- 191 Hague Opium of 23 Jan 1912 and Protocol of 9 July 1913
- 192 Hague 1907 - Principles of Maritime warfare
- 193 Washington Naval Limitation Treaty 17 Aug 1923
- 194 London Naval Limitation Treaty 22 Apr 1930
- 195 Imperial Ordinance re Organization Office of Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal
- 196 Imperial Ordinance re Organization Ministry of Imperial Household
- 197 Imperial Ordinance re Organization Ministry of Overseas Affairs
- 198 Imperial Ordinance re Organization Ministry of Home Affairs
- 199 The Japanese Constitution
- 200 Imperial House Law
- 201 Imperial Ordinance Organization of Cabinet
- 202 Law on the Diet
- 203 Imperial Ordinance on House of Peers
- 204 Imperial Ordinance Organization Privy Council and its Rules Procedure
- 205 The National General Mobilization Law
- 206 Imperial Cath 1889
- 207 3 Ordinances affecting Min of War and Navy as to active list status
- 208 Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Prisoner of War Management Depot
Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Prisoner of War Information Bureau
- 209 Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Board of Planning of Cabinet
- 210 Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Board of Information of Cabinet
- 211 Preamble to Japanese constitution
- 212 Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Ministry of Munitions
- 213 Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Ministry of Greater East Asia
- 214 Imperial Ordinance on Org'n of Ministry of Education
- 215 Imperial Ordinance during war reorganizing the cabinet, and providing for advisory council, etc.

- 216 Imperial Ordinance, Nov 43, Apptg Minister without Portfolio
- 217 New Peace Preservation Law - 1941
- 218 Four-Power Identical Communication to Portugal
- 219 Foreign Relations U S-Japan 31-41, Vol I
- 220 Ditto II
- 221 Peace and War
- 222 Imperial Ordinance passed under Natl Gen'l Mob Law
- 223 Events Leading up to World War II
- 224 Hague IV 1907 - Laws and Customs of War on Land (TM-27-251)
- 225 USSR-Jap Neutrality Pact, 13 Apr 41
- 226 U S order freezing Jap and Chinese Assets, 25 Jul 41
- 227 Draft Treaty Japan-Far East Republic, Apr 1922
- 228 Peking Conv Jap-USSR, 20 Jan 25
- 229 L of N Resol., 4 Mar 32 - Cease hostilities
- 230 Ditto 11 Mar 32 - Non-Recognition
- 231 USSR denounces Jap Neutrality Pact, 6 Apr 45
- 232 USSR declares War on Japan, 8 Aug 45
- 233 Treaty of Portsmouth, 5 Sep 05
- 234 China asks League to Apply Art 17 - 11 Sep 38
- 235 Jap invited to sit with League - 19 Sep 38
- 236 Jap refuses to sit with League - 22 Sep 38
- 237 Jap notice of withdrawal from League - 27 Mar 33
- 238 Jap notice of withdrawal from L of N Soc. and Tech. Organs, 2 Nov 38
- 239 Affidavit of Hon Joseph C Crew

Document Nos. 178 to 239 - Titles only (no analyses)

Document Nos. 240 to 400 - Not used (no analyses or documents for these numbers)

(See footnote to analysis on Doc. No. 401)

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 401

9 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Bulletin No. 2046.

Date: 27 May 45 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Crimes in occupied areas.
Conduct of war in illegal manner.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Translation of a document received by 8th Army at
Conception, Luzon, 3 Apr 45.

Provides that anyone that inflicts or attempts to in-
flict harm on a Japanese soldier shall be shot and if not
found, that ten influential persons will be held as hostages.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 401

(Note: Nos. 195 to 400, inclusive, have been reserved for
assignment to documents attached or to be attached to Pre-
liminary Trial Briefs, Judge Advocate Treaty Study.)

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 402

9 January 1946

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 86 (Suppl. No. 1),
I.G. No. 6950, B.I.D. No. 0308, 0400. Allied prisoners of war in
Japanese hands.

Date: 19 Nov 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

GHQ, SWPA

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Captured Documents, Statements of Prisoners
of war.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of rules as to
treatment of prisoners of war.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page referre nces):

Supplements report of 24 Aug 44, giving information as to the
locations of 48 p risoner of war camps and the treatment of allied
prisoners of war in Japanese occupied territory. Detailed evidence
from eyewitnesses covers 32 of the camps. Material is collated up
to 1 Oct 44.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 402

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 403

9 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 76 (Part III), I.G. No. 6310. The warrior tradition as a present factor in Japanese military psychology.

Date: 30 Oct 44 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ____:

ATIS - GHQ

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Captured documents and statements by prisoners of war.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Background documentary information on all crimes of brutality charged against the Japanese soldiers.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Japanese leaders have instilled a callous disregard of human suffering characteristic of the Samurai, Japan's feudal warriors. The indoctrination emphasizes Japan's spiritual superiority which is made to appear as a greater force than the allies' material advantage. Further linked with the folklore of superiority is the traditional observance of ceremonial days which is exploited to develop patriotism and develop a fighting spirit.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 403

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 404

10 January 1946. O

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 76 (Part II), I.G. No. 6310, 6590, B.I.D. No. 5501. The Emperor Cult as a Present Factor in Japanese Military Psychology.

Date: 21 June 44 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated: Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Allied Translator and Interpreter Section, GHQ

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Statements by prisoners of war, captured documents.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Emperor

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Gives an analysis of rationale of Japanese aggression and superiority which is inextricably linked with the Emperor cult.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

World domination has been the aim of Japanese leaders since 1858. Inasmuch as the Japanese believe that the Emperor is divine, it is logical that they should believe him the inevitable ruler of the world. The people's belief in the divinity of the Emperor has unified the nation and given a divine mandate for a "holy war". The Emperor cult itself is integrated with the life of the Japanese soldier by every possible means and is a dynamic factor in Japanese fighting spirit.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 404

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 405

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 72.
Japanese Violations of the Laws of War.

Date: 29 Apr 44 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS - GHQ

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Captured documents, statements by
prisoners of war and Intelligence
Reports.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Crimes against
prisoners of war.

CLASSIFICATION: Secret

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (With page references):

Compilation prepared for and submitted under oath to the "Commission Regarding Breaches of the Rules of Warfare by the Japanese Forces". A record of violations of the laws of war noted in documents on file at ATIS, SWPA, up to 29 Apr 44, with photolithographic copies of pertinent sections. In all cases definite existence of violation of laws of war not proved, but data indicates its probability. Report shows evidence of 29 specific executions in the South-west Pacific Area, 3 (including 2 prisoners of war vivisected while alive) in SWPA and 45 in other areas. Five allusions to cannibalism and 12 instances of rape. Also presented is evidence of ill-treatment of prisoners of war and civilians and of other breaches of the laws of war.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 405

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 406

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 72 (Suppl. 2), I.G. No. 6950, 6951, B.I.D. No. 3134. Japanese Violations of the Laws of War.

Date: 23 June 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS, GHQ, SWPA.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Captured documents, statements by prisoners of war and Intelligence Reports.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of the laws of war.

CLASSIFICATION: Secret

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Supplements with documented evidence in Japanese and English ATIS Research Report of 29 Apr 44 on Japanese violations of the Laws of War, containing information which became available between 12 Oct 44 and 28 Mar 45. Report adduces evidence of 194 executions in SWPA, burning of guerrillas in the Phillipine Islands, destruction of property; official Japanese admission of cannibalism; and ill-treatment of prisoners of war.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 406

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 407

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 86, I.G. 6950. Allied Prisoners of War in Japanese Hands.

Date: 24 Aug 44 Original () Copy () Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS, GHQ

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Captured documents and statements of prisoners of war.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Background on treatment of prisoners of war by Japanese.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Information on location of 71 prisoner of war camps and treatment of allied prisoners of war in occupied territory. Most of the information was obtained from Japanese prisoners of war who claim that the Japanese are well-treated in Japanese camps. However, evidence from non-Japanese sources is to the contrary. Official instructions for collection and treatment of prisoners of war are included, as are descriptions in varying degrees of detail on the routine, clothing, recreation and medical treatment in the camps.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 407

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 408

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 76 (Part IV), I.G. No. 6310. Prominent Factors in Japanese Military Psychology.

Date: 7 Feb 45 Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS, GHQ, SWPA

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Statements by prisoners of war, captured documents.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Background material explaining and documenting Japanese military psychology.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Japanese as a race are emotionally unstable, a race of humorless fanatics. Thus indoctrinated, the people show an inability to understand the psychology of other races, resulting in brutality and alienation of natives in conquered country. Spirit in fighting springs from an inferiority complex which shows through in diary documentation. The Japanese distrust the "Individualism" of the occident. Corporal punishment is a large item in Japanese discipline -- also, military speech is deliberately different from ordinary speech. When contradictions arise between the real and the Bushido myth, the Japanese lie in conformity with the myth. However, low percentage of desertions testify to the success of the indoctrination.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 408 ✓

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 409

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 117, I.G. No. 3860, 6340 Infringement of the Laws of War and Ethics by the Japanese Medical Corps.

Date: Original () Copy () Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS, GHQ, SWPA.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Statements of prisoners of war and captured documents.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Crimes against humanity involving the killing of wounded men and abuse of international agreements regarding hospital ships.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Evidence shows that the Japanese not only arm their medical department personnel for self-destruction to prevent capture, but they have used the same personnel in combat. Japanese medical personnel have shown little regard for human life by the killing of prisoners and the vivisection of prisoners of war. Japanese do not observe international agreements regarding the marking of hospitals and hospital ships. Instances of the abuse of hospital ships in transporting non-medical personnel and cargo. Evidence shows air ambulances have been misused.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 409

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 410

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 76 (Part I).
Self-Immolation as a Factor in Japanese Military Psychology;
(I.G. No. 6310, 6590, B.I.D. No. 5501)

Date: 4 Apr 44 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Captured documents and statements by
prisoners of war.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Gives background for
phenomena of hari-kiri and explains deeds done and ration-
ale of suicide.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Report gives a documented exposition of the Japanese custom of self-immolation showing the compulsions to self-immolation to be founded in tradition of religious and cultural background, dating back to early and barbaric times. Particular motivations such as fear of dishonoring family, fear of post war punishment and fear of allied treatment, were responsible for many suicides in the U.S.-Japanese War. Also responsible was hysterical reaction and the hopelessness of illness and starvation. As against these factors can be countered the desire to live which, despite thorough indoctrination against, such desire, persists; accompanied by a feeling of criticism against the officers and a desire to surrender. Starting on p. 35 are historical and allegorical allusions explaining further the rationale of hari-kiri.

Doc. No. 410

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 411

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS Research Report No. 76 (Part V)
I.G. No. 6310. Superstitions as a Present Factor in Japanese
Military Psychology.

Date: 24 Feb 45 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___;

ATIS, GHQ.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Statements by prisoners of war and
captured documents.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Mainly background
material showing how superstitions affect the life and
culture of the Japanese.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Report gleaned from various sources collates evidence
on superstitions important to the Japanese, mainly directed
toward showing such superstitions in the soldier. Import-
ance of superstitions in the Japanese culture is emphasized.
Among the superstitions described are: those pertaining
to time and date, fire and symbols, folklores, those sur-
rounding the elements, and fortune-telling.

Analyst: E. Jackson

Doc. No. 411.

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 412

10 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pac. Area Bulletin,
No. 2062, dated 4 June 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Document No. 18913

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Nishibori, Keiji of ABE Force.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Executions --
beheading of allied prisoners of war.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Page 1 of Bulletin:

2 Dec 44: 6 natives shot for stealing rice.
11 Dec 44: 11 natives and girl beheaded as spies.
Girl stripped of all clothing first.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 412

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 413

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area Bulletin
No. 2011, dated 6 May 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document 18492

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Handwritten diary -- owner and unit
not stated.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Unknown.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Starvation and exe-
cution of prisoners of war. Palawan Island.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

See pages 16-17 of Bulletin:

19 Nov 44: Allied prisoner of war given no food for
4 days. "I couldn't stop laughing when
I heard that he screamed in want of food."

25 Nov 44: Allied prisoners of war worked hard--
devote no thoughts to the fact that they
are prisoners of war.

9 Jan 45: Numerous corpses in nearby garage and smell
is unbearable. It gives me the creeps.
Allied prisoners of war.

15 Dec 44: 150 allied prisoners of war executed.
"They truly died a pitiful death."

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 413.

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 414

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area Bulletin
No. 2047, dated 30 May 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document No. 18622 - pages 8 and 9 of Bulletin.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Unspecified member of TORII Unit.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Starvation of prisoners of war;
Unsanitary quarters, etc.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

24 Oct (year not stated) (see pp. 8-9 of Bulletin)
Report of visit to Muntinglupa Prison at 2200;
Deaths of prisoners of war average 10 per day
because of lack of food -- thighs and ankles
same size;
Visiting permitted at certain hours -- for
those without visitors or presents, only
death is waiting.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 414.

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMISSION FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 415

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area, Bulletin
No. 2018, dated 3 May 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language:
English
Has it been translated? Yes (x) No () (Partially)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Document No. 605074

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Notebook of PFC Matsuoka, Itoji of
Ashabi, 1111th Force, 64th Inf. Regt., 23rd Div.,
Tominaga Unit.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Massacre of natives
in Galiand Area, La Union Prov., Luzon.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extract: (Page 4 of Bulletin)
27 Mar 45: "Taking advantage of darkness, we went
out to kill the natives. It was hard
for me to kill them because they seemed
to be good people. Frightful cries of
the women and children were horrible.
I myself stabbed and killed several
persons."

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 415.

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 416

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pac. Area, Bulletin
No. 1551, dated 5 Nov 44.

Date Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No () (Partially)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____;

Document No. 15481, I.G. No. 6951.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Notebook of member Mamiya Comaando Unit.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Illegal warfare --
no quarter.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Extracts: (From page 20 of Bulletin)

31 Aug (presumably 44)

"c. Kill all PsW (Report to CO)

Examine first and take all uniforms."

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 416

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 417

10 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Australian Military Forces, Weekly
Intelligence Review No. 138, Week Ending 9 Jun 45.
(165 Language Det. Translation No. 133)

Date Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: PW and Diarist, both of 86 Airfield
Battalion.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: 86 Airfield Battalion and witnesses.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Massacre of civilians
(Filipinos)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The Diarist wrote:

"Feb 45 - Every day is spent in hunting guerillas and
native inhabitants. The killings I have done already
exceed well over a hundred in number. The naivete I
possessed at the time of leaving the homeland has long
since disappeared; now I am a hardened killer and my
sword is ever stained with blood. Although it is for
my country's sake, it is nothing but brutality. May
God forgive me. May my mother forgive me too."

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 417

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 418

10 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Australian Military Forces, Weekly Intelligence Review No. 128, Week Ending 31 Mar 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Sixth Army ATIS Adv ech Translation 0376

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Extract of Document dated 2 Feb 45,
captured in Intramueros, Manila.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Illegal warfare --
massacre Filipino civilians and wanton destruction of
buildings.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

"Bn Order, 1200 Hrs.:

(a) The 1st Bn, because of the enemy mortar fire, is defending the PACO Station in a bitter fight to the last man. The enemy has broken through our key position in the vicinity of the Tobacco Company.
(b) If the enemy infiltrates, be careful not to lose the opportunity of demolishing and burning buildings.
(c) When Filipinos are to be killed, they must be gathered into one place and disposed of with the consideration that ammunition and man power must not be used to excess. Because the disposal of dead bodies is a troublesome task, they should be gathered into houses which are scheduled to be burned or demolished. They should also be thrown into the river."

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc No 418

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 419

10 January 1946.

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: S/E Asia Translation and Interrogation Center, Spcl Bulletin No. 147, Item No. 1546.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

PW Sasaki, Masao (Michael), civilian attached to 33rd Army Hq, Mandalay -- 16 Mar 45.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Col. Tsuji; Lt. Sekimoto; Lt.Col. Tanaka; Maj. Abe; Maj. Noguchi, and 4 others.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Beheading, brutalizing and eating of captured American pilot by officers of 33rd Army Hqrs.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

TSUJI - Struck pilot in face with bomb fragment and ordered Lt. Sekimoto to "Finish him off". (p.1)
Tsuji also ordered piece of pilot's thigh cut off and joined others in eating it. (p.2)

SEKIMOTO- Beheaded American pilot and was ashamed he could not do it in one stroke.

TANAKA, ABE, NOGUCHI, KOIKE, TAKAHASHI, KAMEI (all officers) and Sgt. KINURA - All ate part of pilot's flesh. (p.2)

See second interrogation of PW for further details.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 419

CENTRAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 420

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Interrogation Report No. 692,
ATIS, S/W Pac. Area, Serial No. 853, 26 Apr 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prisoner Yanagizawa, Eiji; Australian
No. JA 162002.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Maj. Gen. Aotu, 41st Div. Inf. Group
Commander; Maj. Morimoto, 2nd Battalion Commander.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Illegal warfare --
order to cannibalize enemy.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

- P.1 - On 1 Nov 44 AOTU: State troops must fight allies
even to extent of eating them. (See preceding ref-
erence to order issued Nov 44 by Lt. Gen. Mano.)
- P.1 - On 10 Dec 44 order issued by 13th Army Hqrs per-
mitting eating of allied, but not Jap, dead.
15 Dec 44 - 4 men executed for disobeying this order.
PW found 4 men of his unit stripped of flesh and
presumably eaten by Japanese.
- P.1 - MORIMOTO: Executes 4 men for eating dead Japs.
- P.2 - MORIMOTO joins his troops in eating flesh of 2
Australian soldiers killed in action.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 420

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 421

10 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENTS.

Title and Nature: Interrogation Report No. 329;
ATIS, S/W Pac. Area, Serial No. 470, 6 Jul 44.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: ATIS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Forced labor --
starvation -- brutality -- beheading.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Questioning of 54 Javanese prisoners of war reveal deceitful employment methods of Japs who shanghaied group of 300 Javanese to New Guinea and forced labor under starvation diet with stern punishments.

54 survivors tell of exposure to allied bombing raids, beheading of American PW, and describe conditions under Jap occupation at Soerabaja, Java, and elsewhere.

Mention made of SOEKARNO as rabble rouser demanding destruction of Britain and America.

Analyst Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 421

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 422

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Interrogation Report No. 741, ATIS,
S/W Pac. Area, Serial No. 904, 29 May 45.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language:
English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

ATIS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Cannibalism

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Jap PW relates how American attack at Biak completely demoralized Jap Infantry, ruined discipline and morale, and forced survivors to the hills where starvation led to savagery and cannibalism.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 422

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 423

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Collection of Japanese Economic Control Laws, Ordinances, and Regulations.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of ___:

Foreign Economic Administration, Enemy Branch,
Japanese Special Services Staff.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: See footnote to translations of the particular law.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violation of: Open Door Policy; equal opportunity in China, etc.

CLASSIFICATION: Restricted.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Six general laws, together with the National General Mobilization Law (1938), constitute the basic economic control legislation of Japan. (p.1)

These six laws are:

1. Exports and Imports Temporary Management Law (1937). Control of production, distribution, and consumption in specific industries based on Article 2. (pp.1-2)

2. Major Industries Organization Ordinance (1941). Sets up the industrial Control Societies under Article 18 of National General Mobilization Law. (pp.1-2)

3. Transfer of Administrative Authority Law (1942). Also based on Article 18; gives governmental authority to Control Societies and other organizations. (pp.1 and 25)

Doc. No. 423

12 January 1946

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS - Continued:

4. Transfer of Administrative Authority Ordinance (1943). Transferred specific authority to specific organizations. (pp. 1 and 29)
5. Essential Materials Supervision Corporation Law (1942). (pp. 1 and 27)
6. Industrial Equipment Corporation Law (1942). (p. 1 and footnote 2 on p. 27). Set up corporations to handle stockpiles and idle machinery for all industry.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 423

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 424

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/7 Pacific Area Bulletin No.2088,
dated 27 June 45.

Date: Original () Copy (X) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (X) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Document 605530

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Member FUJITA Unit, 3330 Force

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Mass killing of natives
Burning, looting, confiscation

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Dagupan, on, Laguna Province, Luzon (pp 4-5)

12 Feb 45 - We left for CALAIBA for punitive operation against the town - killed 800 men.

13 Feb 45 - For security reasons, all inhabitants of town killed and possessions confiscated. There is nothing we can not obtain. Tremendous number of watches, rings, suits, dresses, and shoes we couldn't take back. We burned them with regret. Everyone has 3,000 pesos or more, and all we want to eat.

17 Feb 45 - Because 90% of Filipinos are not pro-Japanese, Army Headquarters issued orders on the 10th to punish them. In various sectors we killed thousands (young and old, women and children). Their homes have been burned and their valuables confiscated.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 424

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 425

11 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area Bulletin 2071,
18 June 1945.

Date: Feb 45 Original () Copy (X) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (X) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____

Document #605794

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Diary

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Illegal conduct of war. Killing - no quarter.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Page 11 - Feb 45 - Every day is spent in hunting guerillas and natives. I have already killed well over 100. *** Now I am a hardened killer and my sword is always stained with blood. *** It is sheer brutality. May God forgive me.

Analyst: Capt Williamson

Doc. No. 425

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 426

11 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area Bulletin 2065,
4 June 1945.

Date: Original () Copy (X) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Diary - owner unstated Jap.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Illegal killing - conduct of war. Starvation.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

P-2 - Nov 44 - Eleven guerillas captured, bayoneted and killed.
They had not eaten for 3 days since capture. With their
hands tied behind their backs they stood in front of holes.
First bayoneted by SUZUKI, Yukimatsu. My turn was next.
When I bayoneted the victim said "Ah." He suffered but
I had no emotion at all.

Analyst: Capt Williamson

Doc. No. 426

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 427

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area Bulletin #2099,
2 July 1945

Date: Original () Copy (X) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes (X) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____

Document 606131

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Jap Diary - 164 Lang. Det - XI Corps

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Cannibalism

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references): (p.9)

24 Apr - Last night men returned with meat saying it was carabao. Actually I heard it was flesh from an enemy body. At any rate we had such a craving for meat that we even wanted to eat human flesh.

25 Apr - I heard the regimental and battalion commanders ate the flesh. It seems as though it was an Australian soldier.

Analyst: Capt Williamson

Doc. No. 427

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 428

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: ATIS, S/W Pacific Area Bulletin #2089,
28 June 1945

Date: 13 Apr (45) Original () Copy (X) Language: English

Has it been translated: Yes (X) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____

Document #605588

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: C.O., IJICHI Unit - Battle report.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references): (p.2)

4. No. of rounds ammunition expended -- 28 rounds (for killing natives.
5. At 1200 hours today, 22 natives passed -- all stabbed or shot to death.

Analyst: Capt. Williamson

Doc. No. 428

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 429

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Army Publication in pamphlet form. This is one section of an Army publication dealing with POW's, prison policies, captured airmen, etc. It bears no title.

Date: 1942-1944 Original () Copy (X) Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes () No (X)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (X)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Army (no more specific information in document)

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Maltreatment of POW's.

CLASSIFICATION: Confidential

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Trial and punishment of prisoners and residents of occupied countries.

Prison policy and rules for execution of said policy.

Punishment of enemy air crews (prescribes 10 years to life or execution for indiscriminate bombing).

Military laws and trials of Japanese forces in China.

Analyst: MATTISON

Doc. No. 429

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 430

16 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature:

Foreign Investments in Japan. Vol. 1 America
Book 3 American Corps.

Date: Sept. 1941 Original () Copy (x) Language:
Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
16 January 1946.

File

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Finance Ministry

PERSONS IMPLICATED: American Interests in Japan.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

List of U.S. firms in Japan with amount of investment,
names of directors, etc.

This document is on loan from WDC and is
supposed to be returned to them in 30 days.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner

Doc. No. 430

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 431

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature:

- A. Law authorizing and defining OVERSEAS EMIGRATION ASSOCIATION (29 March 1927; Law No. 25)
- B. Regulations relative to the application of the above law (Home Office Ordinance No. 28; 30 April 1927)
- C. Articles of the OVERSEAS EMIGRATION ASSOCIATION
- D. Articles of the FEDERATION of the OVERSEAS EMIGRATION ASSOCIATIONS
- E. Law concerning the Government's Loan to the FEDERATION OF OVERSEAS EMIGRATION ASSOCIATIONS (Law No. 43; 5 April 1937)

Date: C and D not given - approximate date 1927 or 1928.

Original () Copy (x) Language: English Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
15 January 1946:

Legal Division - E & S Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Government to Legal Division,
E & S to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Expansionist groups.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Doc. No. 431

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

- A. Defines the aims of the Emigration Associations as adopted in their Articles (See Documents 431-C and D) and provides for the establishment of a Federation of these Overseas Emigration Associations. (Articles 7 and 8)
- B. Regulations governing the actual operation of the law.
- C. Aim of the Overseas Emigration Association is to aid members desirous of emigrating abroad by loaning funds, obtaining lots and buildings through the Federation, obtaining passage, etc. Secondary aim of publicizing and encouraging overseas emigration. (Articles 1 and 2)
- D. Aim of the Federation of Overseas Emigration Associations is to loan funds, obtain lots, operate schools, hospitals and warehouses, etc. for the affiliated overseas emigration associations, and to act as a coordinating agency for these associations.
- E. Authorizes Japanese Government to contribute to Emigration Associations and empowers Government to issue orders involving their operation.

These documents indicate the Japanese Government's intention of exploiting "liberated" countries and of infiltrating them by government subsidized colonization.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 431 - page 2.

CENTRAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 432

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Organizational Reports" is a breakdown of the Japanese Cabinet, Ministries, Boards, Bureaus, etc., as they existed on 1 Aug 45.

Date: Original Copy Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Government Section - SCAP

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prepared by the Japanese Government for Commander Hussey of Govt. Sect., SCAP, who delivered a copy to this Section.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gives names of individuals and positions held.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references)

Provides a good breakdown of the Japanese Government and supplies the names of the individuals holding the various positions. May be used to show criminal responsibility because of position held.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 432

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPERIOR COMMISSION FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 433

12 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF TRANSMITTED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: The Corporation Law of the Central China Development Company and the Charter for same.

Date: Not Given Original () Copy (x) Language: English Translation

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Government to E & S and then to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation of China. Treaty violations.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The Central China Development Company was organized by the Japanese Government for the economic exploitation of Central China and to assist in the execution of the Great East Asia War.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 433

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 434

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Regulations of the Nanyo Takushoku Kaisha, Ltd. (Imperial Ord. No. 228 - 27 July 1932) and Articles of Association for same (31 Aug 1936)

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Division,
E & S to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation
of South Sea Islands.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The Nanyo Takushoku Kaisha, Ltd. was a government organized corporation designed to foster colonization of the South Sea Islands, to promote the development of agriculture, marine product industries, mining and shipping, and to acquire land in this area. (Chap. III, art. 9 of Regulations)

Its activities were subject to the close supervision of the Greater East Asia Minister.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 434

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 435

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: The Articles of Incorporation of the
"Nichi-Nan" Industrial Joint Stock Company.

Date: 10 July 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Division,
E & S to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation
of overseas areas.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The "Nichi-Nan" Joint Stock Company had as its avowed
object "the supply of necessary funds for overseas exploita-
tion". Its activities included the acquisition of estates,
the supply of commodities to emigrants, and "other enter-
prises indispensable for overseas exploitation". (P.1,
Art. 3)

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 435

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 436

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Agreement between the Japanese and Manchukuo Governments on the Creation of the Manchuria Development Company and the Articles of Incorporation of same.

Date: Aug 1937 Original () Copy (x) Language: English Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Division, E & S to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KENKICHI, Ueda (Japanese Ambassador in Manchukuo, co-signer of Agreement)

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation of Manchukuo.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The Manchuria Development Company was created by agreement between the Japanese and Manchukuo Governments for the purpose of promoting emigration to Manchukuo and of developing the lands of Manchukuo. (P. 1, Art. 1 of Agreement)

To accomplish this it was empowered to loan funds and supply goods to the settlers, to acquire and dispose of land for settlement, and to finance business enterprises undertaken by emigrants. (Chap. I, Art. II of Articles)

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 436

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 437

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Act creating the Southern Development Bank (20 Feb 1942; Act. No. 33) and the articles of Incorporation for same (20 Mar 1942).

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Div., E & S
to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation
of Southern regions.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The Southern Development Bank was organized and subsidized by the Japanese Government for the purpose of advancing funds "necessary for development and utilization of the natural resources of the Southern regions" and of regulating currency in these regions. (p. 1, Art. 1 of Act)

The entire capital was subscribed by the Government and the Bank was subject to the direct supervision of the Minister for Greater East Asia.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 437

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 438

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: The Manchuria Industrial Development Corporation Administration Act (Imp. Ordinance No. 460 - 20 Dec 1937) and the articles of Association for same.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Division,
E & S to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation
of Manchuria. Preparation for war (creation of Industrial
War Potential in Manchuria)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The Manchuria Industrial Development Corporation had as its objective the "coordinated establishment of heavy industries" in Manchuria and government control of these industries. (P. 1, art. 1 of act) It authorized investment in iron and steel industry, mining, automobile and aeroplane manufacturing, coal and light metals, subject to the sanction and control of the "Minister of the Competent Department". (P. 6 of act)

This seems to indicate a concerted effort at decentralization of Japanese war industry and the economic exploitation of Manchuria.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 438

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 439

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: The North China Development Company Act (30 Apr 1938 - Law No. 81) and the articles of Incorporation for same.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of
15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Div., E & S
to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation
of China.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The North China Development Company was organized by the Japanese Government to invest in enterprises involving traffic, transportation and harbors, communications, supply of electric power, mining, production of salt, etc. (Chap. 3 - XIV of Act)

The Act calls for government supervision and control "to defend the national security and ... to control ... the economic development of North China". (Chap. 6 - XX - XXVII)

It further provides for the company's material assistance in the prosecution of the Greater East Asia War. (Chap. 6 - XXV)

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 439

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 440

18 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Imperial Ordinance authorizing the South Manchuria Railway Company (Ordinance No. 142 - 6 June 1906) and the articles of same.

Date: Original () Copy (x) Language: English Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 15 Jan 46:

Legal Division, E & S

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese Govt. to Legal Division,
E & S to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Economic exploitation of Manchuria.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The South Manchuria Railway Company was organized by the Japanese Government to manage railway transportation enterprises in Manchuria and collateral enterprises such as mining, electrical industry, and water transportation.

The Government reserved the right to issue orders necessary for the supervision of the company's enterprises and empowered the Supreme Commander of the Kwantung Army to issue orders involving military strategy in case of war or "incidents comparable to war". (P. 6, Art. 13 of the Ordinance)

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer

Doc. No. 440

✓

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
SUPREME COMMANDER FOR THE ALLIED POWERS
INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 441

19 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Pictorial Review or Tabloid Magazine. ASAHI GRAPH (Tr: probably "Photographic Review")

Date: 25 July 1936 Original () Copy (x) Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Document Division, IPS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariat by Investigation Sect.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Leaders of the rebellion.
(See appended Sheets)

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Fomenting and executing the "Feb 26th Incident".

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This is a pictorial review with editorial comments and news accounts of the "Feb 26th Incident". The articles describe the political hysteria in Tokyo and the Incident itself. A list of the rebellion leaders is given.

Analyst: Lt. Mattison

Doc. No. 441

Note: Attach to Doc. No. 441 - 19 January 1946

NAME OF THE MAGAZINE
ASAHI GRAPH
EXTRA EDITION
FOR
THE FEB. 26 INCIDENT

THE PROGRESS OF THE INCIDENT

"CHIEF VASSELS BEING ASSASSINATED"

People of Tokyo were terrified when they received this horrible information. Their political leaders were assassinated while they were still asleep at a snowing dawn of 26 Feb 1936.

Soon they found out the fact that a body of armed soldiers led by some officers had attacked and assassinated General WATANABE, Financial Minister TAKAHASHI and Lord SAITO.

Communication was cut off, shops and theatres were closed, and at last the army enforced martial law.

LIST OF THOSE WHO WERE ASSASSINATED

<u>Name</u>	<u>Office</u>
TAKAHASHI, Korekiyo	Financial Minister
SAITO, Minoru	Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal
WATANABE, Jotaro	Inspector General of Military Education

LIST OF THOSE WHO WERE ATTACKED AND ESCAPED DEATH

<u>Name</u>	<u>Office</u>
SUZUKI, Kantaro	Grand Chamberlain (wounded)
OKADA, Keisuke	Premier
MAKINO, Sinken	Former Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal

(Their photographs appear pages 4, 5, 6)

LIST OF THE BUILDINGS OCCUPIED BY REBELLION

War Office General Staff Office
Metropolitan Police Station (Appears page 23)
Official Building of the Diet
Official Residence of Premier
SANNO Hotel (Appears page 22)

Note: Attach to Doc. No. 441 - 19 January 1946

NEW CABINET HAS APPOINTED

<u>Office</u>	<u>NAME</u>
Prime Minister	HIROTA, Koki
War Minister	TERAUCHI,
Naval Minister	NAGANO
Financial Minister	EABA
Minister of Commerce and Industry	KAWASAKI
Minister of Overseas Affairs	NAGATA
Railway Minister	MAEDA
Minister of Communication	TANOMOGI
Home Minister	USHIO
Minister of Justice	HAYASHI
Chief Secretary	FUJINUMA
Director of the Bureau of Legislation	TSUGIDA
Director of the Bureau of Investigation	YOSHIDA

(pp. 48-49)

EXTENSIVE LIST

LEADERS OF THE REBELLION

<u>Rank</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>Penalty</u>
Captain	NONAKA, Shiro	Suicide
"	KODA, Yoshimichi	Death
"	ANDO, Teruzo	"
1st Lt.	TAKESHIMA, Tsuguo	"
"	KURIHARA, Yasuhide	"
"	TSUSHIMA, Katsuo	"
"	NAKABASHI, Motoaki	"
"	NIBU, Seichu	"
"	SAKAI, Naoshi	"
"	TANAKA, Katsu	"
2d Lt.	NAKAJIMA, Nanji	"
"	YASUDA, Yu	"
"	TAKAHASHI, Taro	"
"	HAYASHI, Hachiro	"
Civilian	MURANAKA, Koji	"
"	ISOBE, Asaichi	"
"	SHIBUKAWA, Zensuke	"
"	HIZUKAMI, Genichi	"
2d Lt.	MUGIYA, Seisai	Life Imprisonment
"	TOKIWA, Minoru	"
"	SUZUKI, Kinjiro	"
"	KIYOHARA, Yasuhei	"
"	IKEDA, Toshihiko	"
Capt.	YAMAGUCHI, Ichiro	"

etc.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 442

25 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT:

Title and Nature: House Rule of the SUMITOMO Family:
the family code governing the conduct of the head of the
SUMITOMOS.

Date: 21 Jan 46 Original () Copy () Language:
English Translation
Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prepared by SUMITOMO family for
E&SS to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED: SUMITOMO

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Background of ZAIBATSU.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This is a one-page set of Rules determining the conduct
of the head of the SUMITOMO family. The rules are quite
general and formulated with an eye to maintaining the in-
tegrity of the family and its interests..

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
(U.S.A.)

Doc. No. 442

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 443

Date 22 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: The Constitution of the Yasuda Family:

Date: 18 Jan 46 Original () Copy (x) Language: English translation.

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 21 January 1946: E&SS

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prepared by Yasuda HOJENSHA for E & SS to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Hajime YASUDA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Background of Zaibats

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This document, drawn up as a formal charter in 1880, defines the conduct of all members of the Yasuda family.

Part I contains the general rules of behavior to guide the members in their social and business relations.

Part II, the By-Laws, names the branches of the family tree and their holdings (page 2) and enumerates the restrictions imposed on family members in relation to their property holdings. It requires them to obtain the permission of "the head of the principal stock" if they wish to engage in their own business, move, build, or dispose of property (pages 3 & 4)

Parts III, IV, V contain rules governing family meetings, marriage, education, and pursuit of a career

The obvious intention of the Constitution is to perpetuate the Yasuda dynasty and keep it intact.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No 443

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 444

Date 22 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Mitsui Family Household Rules:

Date: 28 June 1900 Original () Copy () Language:
English
translatic

Has it been translated? Yes (x), No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Prepared by Mitsui interests for E&SS
to IPS

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Background of Zaibatsu.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

These household rules were crafted in 1900 for the guidance of the conduct and activities of the entire Mitsui family. By their provisions a Household Council is set up which meets monthly to decide upon all matters affecting the financial status of the family as well as related matters such as marriage, succession, divorce etc.

The unbroken continuity and the closely knit nature of the Zaibatsu holdings can probably be attributed in large part to strict adherence to household codes such as this.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 444

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 445

Date 23 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Guide for new employees of the Mitsubishi concern: A pamphlet distributed to newcomers.

Date: Dec. 1941 Original () Copy () Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Takaya IWASAKI of the Mitsubishi Honsha to E&SS to IPS.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This pamphlet contains a short history of the Mitsubishi concern, a chart showing its holdings as of December 1941, and the rules and regulations governing its employees. Since it was written for the purpose of orienting new employees, the material is presented briefly and in simplified form.

Analyst 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 445

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 446

28 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Temporary Manchukuo Colonists
Investigation Council (File)

Date 1939/40 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Shows Manchuria was not a free state, but colony exploited by Japan.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Parts which are marked "Top Secret":

Outline of basic colonization policy in Manchuria.

Plan of organization of "Manchurian Colonists Young Mens' Volunteer Corps". Indoctrinated in the spirit of a new "ethical" World Order. Centralized training of this Corps. (a) in training centers in Manchuria
(b) if necessary, in Japan

Training of leaders, etc.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
J.S.A.

Doc. No. 446
✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 447

Date 21 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Reports from the House and Finance Ministries.

Date: 1945 Original () Copy () Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____: Document Division.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Section.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material.
Includes: Main points in the organization of the "National Volunteers Corps"
(a) Objectives: Keeping and serving the Emperor-idea fighting on fronts in emergency
Miscellaneous tasks (production etc.)
(b) Organization
(c) Formations in emergency
(d) School organizations
(e) Control of N.V.C. by military commanders
also: printed booklet: "Provisional Budget for 1945"

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 447

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 448

Date 22 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of documents from various ministries.

Date: 1942-44 Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____: Document Division.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Division.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Opium trade.
Subjugation of Manchuria

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains: Report of Manchuria Office of the Greater East Asia Ministry to the Chief of the General Affairs office of the Cabinet Secretariate, stressing a policy on ultra nationalistic basis:

- a. Based on fundamentals of Shintoism
 - b. Aiming at a Manchurian contribution to the establishment of a "New World Order"
- Other points: Plan of education; establishment of a State monopoly for opium.

Attached is a demand of the War Department General Affairs Office and the Bureau of Naval Affairs to present their opinions, before the above report is acted upon, including an expression of criticism

Doc. No 448 (cont)

of the article of the report, which deals with communications.

Other items: Letters of thanks from 2 Chinese collaborationist groups ("associations of Chinese emigrants in various fields for participation and support of the war") regarding the alliance of Japan with the (Nanking) government of China and promising cooperation in the Great East Asia War.

Classified as "Top Secret": Regulations regarding prohibitions and other limitations of the Press (1 Jan. 1944)

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 449

Date 17 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Activities and Resolutions of the Imperial Rule Assistance Association.

Date: 1945 Original Copy Language:

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____: Document Section.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Division.

PERSONS IMPLICATED

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

No evidentiary value.

Background material in as much as it refers to dissolution of Imperial Rule Assistance Association and consolidation with other organizations into "National Volunteers' Corps" (Marked "Secret") in accordance with decision of Minister Conference of 2 April 1945:

(1) Transfer of all functions of IRAA and all auxiliary organizations to N.V.C.

(2) Preparation for dissolution of IRAA and IRAA youth organization at a date to be indicated in future (around end of May)

(3) Incorporation of auxiliaries (Womens', Industrial, Agricultural etc.) into N.V.C. at that time

Doc. No 449

Actual date of dissolution 10 June 1945

National movement (People's Rise to Action Drive)
will be temporarily discontinued.

Essential IRRA agencies will be handled by N.V.C.
(e.g: those dealing with increase in food production)

Handling of unfinished business by temporary agencies.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 450

Date 17 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of Education Ministry Matters

Date: 1945 Original(x) Copy () Language:

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable as of: Document Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate

PERSONS IMPLICATED: NINOMIYA, Harushige (Vice Minister of Education)

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains routine matters (sending of University professors to Manchukuo for research etc.)

Background material in printed pamphlet marked "Secret", containing report of Education Ministry thought Investigation Committee (containing general principles and measures of Thought control policy.):

(1) Theater: Stress of traditional, Classical theater work for fighting spirit, sound morale, enlightenment; exclude: "popular front" ideologies.

(2) Music: reverse the trend among the intelligentsia towards western music; control popular music and songs, popularize light, simple songs, elevate the fighting spirit.

Doc. No. 450

(3) Publications: enforce guidance from and educational viewpoint, fulfill basic vision via: wartime thought control.

(4) Radio: Enlightenment and propaganda
* Education of the people to wartime living
Enforcement of educational guidance in regard to method and contents of broadcasts. etc.

(5) Museums: Display of traditional Japanese culture
Collection of cultures of various races and peoples of Great East Asia, pointing in the direction of the establishment of a Great East Asia with Japan as its center;

(6) Libraries: Concentration of "better" books;
Elimination of "bad" books to be undertaken from the viewpoint of cultural guidance
Clarification of source and influx of Communist thoughts

Other principles: Guard against enemy's "psychological warfare"
Ejection of democratic, liberal or communistic tendencies which still exist in parts of the cultural field

Destruction of the Communist - Popular Front scheme, working under the name of "Culture of Production" (SEISAN BUNKA)

Elimination of undercover activities of those once convicted or suspected of dangerous thoughts.

More aggressiveness in this policy than "our regrettably lax activities of the past"

Propaganda for the Great East Asia Co-prosperity

Sphere:

Raising the fighting spirit of Great East Asiatic races etc.

Doc. No. 450

Attached "Plan for the enforcement of guidance of culture and art"

Includes: Investigation into various cultural activities, e.g. the so called "Racial culture", "Culture of Production" (SEISAN BUNKA) "Factory Culture" "Rural culture" etc.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner

482 1
2

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 451

Date 7 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT:

Title and Nature: Imperial Rule Assistance Association.

Date: 1944 Original (x) Copy () Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of: Document Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate by Investigation Section

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Valuable background material re: doctrines and working method of Imperial Rule Assistance Association (IRAA) and Establishment of National Movement (KOKUMIN UNDO)

Contains minutes of monthly general meetings; pamphlet of regulations of the Imperial Rule Assistance Association; list of auxiliary organizations.

Also: (1) Report regarding establishment of local planning committee in all branches of I.R.A.A. for liaison concerning planning and management of National Movement.

(2) Outline of reorganization of I.R.A.A.; giving the reasons for the organization of Kokumin Undo ("necessity of fighting within Japan in view of present war situation (Sept. 1944), urgency of this task") This reorganization includes the establishment of a Propaganda office and of a Investigation office (thought control)

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 451

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 452

Date 22 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: File of Small and Medium Industries Investigation Committee

Date: 1939/41 Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material.

Shows Japanese control of Manchuria is confidential report re: Japanese business organizations in Manchuria (e.g: Special and Exclusive Production public corporation, Manchurian Company for distribution of necessities of life),

Also names other Japanese controlled Manchurian organizations e.g. "Association of Employees of the Manchurian Railroad".

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 452

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 453

Date 18 January 1946

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of miscellaneous
correspondence

Date: 1945 . Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material re: Dai Nippon Fujinkai
(Greater Japan Woman's Association) in document, dated
June 13, 1945:

Dissolution of Dai Nippon Fujinkai in order to
cooperate with the National Volunteer Corps. (Kokumin
Giyutai)

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 453

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 454

17 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of various documents of the Diet

Date: 1944 Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

- (1) Speech of Premier TOJO before the 84th Diet in 1944
Declaration of Far East Asia Committee
Promise of support to "Free India government" of S.G. Bose
Cooperation with Germany and Italy in establishing a New World Order
- (2) Speech of Premier KOISO before the 85th Diet in 1944
Object of War: Continued existence of Japan and expansion of Greater East Asia
Promise of support and praise for Phillipine government of Jose P. Laurel and for the "Free India government" of S.G. Bose
Promise of independence and praise for the armed cooperation of the East Indies

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 454

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 455

22 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Mimeographed file of various ministries, compiled by the Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED: IWAMURA, Michigo (Minister of Justice, 1942)

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Instigation to aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

(1) These documents show the strict control of the political life under the IRRA and the strict censorship of public opinion.

(2) Lecture of IWAMURA, Michigo in Nagoya, 18 March 1942 re: Preparation of the Nation for election under the "Imperial Rule Assistance Association". Cites as purpose of the constitution the achievement of the "Imperial Way", blames the "delay" in unification of the people and in establishing the I.R.A.A. or neglect to observe the "Law of loyalty and filial piety". Urges that only loyal members with complete understanding of the "Japanese spirit" be sent to the Diet under the system of the I.R.A.A.

(3) Report from the Vice Minister of Home Affairs to the Cabinet Chief Secretary. (24 March 1942) Enumerates the topics, candidates were prohibited to mention in their elections speeches:

1. Expressions of pacifism or of optimistic opinions, which would weaken the fighting spirit of the people.
2. Personal opinions regarding the South Sea Area
3. Classification of the present war as a war between races (white and colored)

Doc. No. 455

4. Opinions that the assistance to the Wong government (in Nanking) be dropped and the Chiang - Kai - Check government (in Chungking) be recognized.
5. Criticisms of the Tripartite *FACT*
6. Incitement to war against Soviet Russia
7. Criticisms of the government or its policies
8. Denunciation of the leading class - any reference to the existence or future existence of *CLIQUEs*
9. Expressions of Anti-Army or Anti-Bureaucratic opinions
10. Complaints about the lack of food
11. Criticism about the control of economy
12. Indication of an inflation in the near future
13. Overestimation of the economic value of the South Pacific Area
14. Speeches to stay away from the polls ("neglect the election")
15. Criticisms of the Imperial Rule assistance Association Policy

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 455

4. Opinions that the assistance to the Wong government (in Nanking) be dropped and the Chiang - Kai - Check government (in Chungking) be recognized.
5. Criticisms of the Tripartite *PACT*
6. Incitement to war against Soviet Russia
7. Criticisms of the government or its policies
8. Denunciation of the leading class - any reference to the existence or future existence of *CLIQUEs*
9. Expressions of Anti-Army or Anti-Bureaucratic opinions
10. Complaints about the lack of food
11. Criticism about the control of economy
12. Indication of an inflation in the near future
13. Overestimation of the economic value of the South Pacific Area
14. Speeches to stay away from the polls ("neglect the election")
15. Criticisms of the Imperial Rule Assistance Association Policy

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 456

24 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT

Title and Nature: File of documents from various ministries compiled by the cabinet Secretariate

Date: 1940-42 Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material, showing the tight political control of the Japanese government over the smallest social units:

Report by the Vice Minister of the Dept. of Home Affairs regarding the organization of "Neighborhood Meetings" (BUHANU-KAI):

(1) Object:

- a. Extension of the "Emperor-idea" through rigid union of the people.
- b. To be the basis of national training
- c. Improvement of living

Doc. No. 456

2. Organization: The "Neighborhood Meeting" (called "Chouaikai" in cities, "Burakukai" in rural districts) is composed of several "Rimpohan" or "Tonarigumi", which in turn are composed of 10 families each.

3. Meetings must be regular

(B) In "Outline of Population Policy", issued by the "Population Problem Research Institute":

1. Encouragement of child births by increase in rations, encouragement of marriage (eg: celibacy tax), economic assistance, prohibition of birth control
2. Decrease in death rate of children
3. Redistribution of population
4. Education

The file also includes the text of the New Primary School system, citing as first object of this system the indoctrination with and training the "Emperor - idea".

Also: a short address by Premier Tojo in regard to the election in April 1942, and a regulation, prohibiting newspapers to write about the rice situation.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 457

21 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Inquiries to the House of Peers

Date: 1945 Original (x) Copy () Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Count FUTARA, Yoshinori and
other members of nobility.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Includes an inquiry by groups of Japanese subjects
re: Government policy towards realization of the spirit
of "Unification of the world under the Emperor" (Hakko
Iu) as expressed in the Greater East Asia Co-prosper-
ity Declaration, containing names of inquirers and
action taken (Referral to the Prime Minister)

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 457

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 458

21 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Report from various prefectures

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material: "Secret" report of administrative conference in Hokkai area, requesting organization of National Volunteers Corps as basis of a volunteer fighting corps, which, in case of mobilization is to be incorporated into the army enbloc.

Stressing the "Factual necessity of completing the organization by June.

Also: "Outline of Preparation for Total War in KINKI Area".

Is typical of the complete regimentation for the war effort.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 458

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 459

17 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of requests to Cabinet
by various organizations

Date: 1945 Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as
of: Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigative Division.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Organizations named below.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material regarding various private organizations, requesting advisors, directors and counsellors from agencies, which are under direct cabinet control (of Information Bureau and

Examples: International Cultural Relatives Association (President: Prince Konoye)
Asiatic Section of Imperial Rule Assistance Association (President: Matsui Iwane)
Literary Patriotic Society (President: Tokutomi, Lichiro)
Great Japan Religious Patriotic Society (President: Kodama, Hideo)
Japan Propaganda Association etc.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 459

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 460

21 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of reports, regulations and list of convictions submitted by the Ministry of Justice

Date: 1945 Original Copy Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of: Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Division.

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains: (1) Record of prosecution of SAWATE, Takejiro for opposition to the war effort (Militarists and Militaristic government) by predicting defeat, declaring that "this is not a war of the nation, but of the militarists etc.

also: (2) Regulations re: establishment and dissolution of firms.

(3) Punishment reports of company officials (e.g. Viscount TAKATSUJI, Masanago of the Mitsui Main Office and Marguiss HASHITSUGA, Masauchi) for illegal export of valuable metals.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 460

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 461

17 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Award of Order of Merit 1-Class
to Heads of Foreign Countries.

Date: 1920-1945 Original (x) Copy () Language: Jap

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Jose P. Laurel etc.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains record of award of Order of Merit 1 Class
to Jose P. Laurel as President of the Phillipines.
(also to U Pah Woh or U Paw Maw as representative of
Burma 1944 and Wang Sung Weh as Chief of the National
Government of China)

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 461

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 462

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: File of Applications for permission to merge, expand capital investments, convert, etc., and action taken. 6 Volumes.

Date: Nov. 43 to Apr 44 Original Copy ()
Language:
Has it been translated? Yes () No
Has it been photostated? Yes () No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Section

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate by Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Of potential value in investigation of economic control of "Zaibatsu."

Includes records of loans by SUMITOMO Bank, etc., of acquisition of stocks of various companies by MITSUI subsidiaries and other transactions involving MITSUI and MITSUBISHI subsidiaries, showing whether the transaction was approved or not.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 462

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 463

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Petitions to the Imperial Household Minister. 2 Volumes.

Date 1940/41 Original (x) Copy () Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Division,

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through
Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED: The petitioners and organizations
listed below.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Includes:

(a) Petition by Vice Admiral UWAIZUMI, Tokuya, President of the "National Morale Association" (KOKUFUKAI) re: "Establishment of National Body Hall" for indoctrination of the people and raising of the national spirit.

(b) Petition of Okubo, Masatomo, Chief of "Great Japan Political Enquiry Office" (DAI NIPPON SEIJI KOSHINSHO) with same purpose.

(c) Petition relating to establishment of a Shinto Shrine in Port Arthur, Kwantung, with exclusion of worship to Amaterasu Omikami and Emperor Meiji.

(d) Two petitions by a Christian Missionary MATSUYAMA, Teizo. Re:

(a) Treatment of diplomatic affairs on basis of sincerity.

(b) Non-intervention in Russo-German War, because of Japanese-Russian Pact.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner

Doc. No. 463

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 464

1 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Documents of the 86th Diet

Date: 1945 Original (x) Copy () Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Cabinet Secretariate through Investigation Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED: KOISO, SUZUKI

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains speeches before Diet.

(a) Premier KOISO: "Raising of fighting spirit."
Praise for the German people,
fighting bravely to victory or death in their
homeland.

Urging everybody to be ready
to be a "living bomb".
(b) Premier SUZUKI: Blaming war on America.
Stating Japan's aims as: political
equality, economic assistance, maintenance of
traditional culture.

Promising that conditions for
fight in mainland will be favorable.

Urging to fight to the last man
and promising early formation of a National
Volunteer Corps.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner

Doc. No. 464

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 465

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT:

Title and Nature: Scroll letter containing speech of General DOIHARA, Kenji.

No date Original (x) Copy () Language: Japanese
Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)
Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x) •

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Residence of Gen. DOIHARA

PERSONS IMPLICATED: DOIHARA, Kenji

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

DOIHARA held this speech as representative of the guests at a banquet given by a visiting Chinese "Military Observation Commission". He stresses the great successes of the Japanese Army and Navy and their part in liberating the oriental races from English, American and Dutch domination and in the establishment of the Great East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere. He declares that the relationship between Japan and China became closer, after China joined the war, and stresses the need for closer cooperation. He hopes that the observations in Japan will help in the establishment of the Chinese Army.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 465

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 466

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Requests to the War Minister (Gen. TOJO) for assignments of PWs to work in the Joban Coal Mines.

Date: Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No Attached

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: PW Information Bureau by Legal Sect.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Gen. TOJO

Crimes TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Mistreatment of PWs.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Evidence that the War Minister was responsible for the assignment of PWs to work details. Legal Section advises that the PWs on these details were mistreated and a large percent of them died.

Analyst: Maj. Allen

Doc. No. 466

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 467

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Preliminary Trial Brief - Narcotics Conventions (in two volumes).

Date: Not given Original () Copy (x) Language: English

Has it been translated? Yes () No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes (x) No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violations of the Narcotics Conventions; economic exploitation of China in violation of Nine-Power Treaty.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This trial brief incorporates the charges and specifications to be brought against Japan for the violation of treaties dealing with the control of narcotics, the text of these treaties, and numerous exhibits supporting the allegations of the charges and specifications. It is organized in the following manner:

Tab 1 contains the three sets of charges and specifications of violations of the Narcotics Convention, signed at the Hague 23 Jan 1912, and 9 July 1913, the League of Nations Second Opium Conference Convention signed at Geneva, 13 July 1931, and the Narcotics Convention signed at Geneva 13 July 1931.

Immediately following this is a section listing the specifications in summarized form and, with each specification, a tabulation of the exhibits which are directly in point and cross-references to other relevant exhibits.

The last entry in Tab 1 is the text of the Narcotics Convention of 1912, followed by the texts of the

Doc. No. 467
Page 1



Doc. No. 467 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

other two conventions which appear in Tabs 2 and 3. Tab 4 contains a list of the countries which ratified or acceded to the terms of these three conventions.

The next tab is an addendum containing additional references and cross-references for each of the specifications and several exhibits which were obtained too late to be included elsewhere.

The last tab preceding the exhibits includes commentaries on the three Narcotics Conventions extracted from the "Encyclopedia of the Social Sciences" and an evaluation of the evidence contained in the brief.

Tabs 6-38 contain the evidentiary exhibits, most of which are official documents from the United States Treasury and State Departments and from the League of Nations. They establish the fact that Japan not only encouraged the growing of the opium poppy and the manufacture and distribution of narcotics in the areas of China under its control, but also impeded the Chinese in their efforts to suppress the traffic in these drugs, and they reveal, incidentally, the extent of Japanese control in China, implemented by such agencies as the "Opium Amelioration Bureau" and the "Asia Development Board" which exerted a profound influence on the social, political, and economic life of China.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
U.S.A.

Doc. No. 467

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 468

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Addresses before the Assembly of Greater East Asiatic Nations, Tokyo, November 1943.

Date: Nov 1943 Original () Copy (x) Language: Jap.
with English translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()

Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Foreign Ministry to Document Acquisition Division

PERSONS IMPLICATED:

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This pamphlet records the speeches made by representatives of the nations of Greater East Asia at an assembly held in Tokyo, Nov. 1943, and the communique, dated 6 Nov 43, issued by the Secretariat of the Assembly of Greater East Asiatic Nations, setting forth their joint declaration of cooperation.

General TOJO's speech, which highlighted the assembly, set the keynote of the following addresses by Prince Waithayakon of Thailand, Jose Laurel of the Philippines, Dr. Ba Maw of Burma, and Subhas Chandra Bose, head of the Provisional Govt. of Azad Hind. In effect, he stated that Japan was heading the Asiatic Nations in a struggle to free themselves from the imperialistic shackles of Great Britain and the U.S. and to establish a co-prosperity sphere in Greater East Asia. The representatives of the other nations then pledged themselves to help Japan in this effort and to continue to fight for their independence.

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 468

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 469

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: HASHIMOTO Manuscript concerning bombardment of British gunboat "Ladybird", and Introduction of war against U.S. and Britain.

Date: 20 Jan 46 Original () Copy (x) Language: Eng.
Translation

Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of 23 Jan 46:

CIC

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Manuscript submitted by HASHIMOTO, Kingoro to CIC to IPS.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: HASHIMOTO, Kingoro; YANIGIGAWA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Firing upon ship of neutral nation; advocating war.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Contains a brief account of an incident that occurred about 10 Dec 37 on the Yosuko River near Nanking. Col. HASHIMOTO received orders from Commandant YANIGIGAWA to "sink the enemy ships (on the Yosuko River) without any question of their identity or nationality". Acting on these orders, HASHIMOTO's artillery bombarded the British gunboat "Ladybird" which was anchored near some ships loaded with Chinese soldiers. Both this ship and another British gunboat were then detained by HASHIMOTO for at least one day.

Page 2 contains a statement by HASHIMOTO in which he favored the Triple Pact Alliance in order to "intimidate" Britain.

In last paragraph HASHIMOTO states "In 1941 I spoke several times advocating the necessity of war".

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.n.

Doc. No. 469

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 470

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Japanese Order to kill enemy pilots -- news article in Keijo Daily News.

Date: 21 July 42 Original () Copy (x) Language:
English Translation
Has it been translated? Yes (x) No ()
Has it been photostated? Yes () No ()

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Japanese newspaper taken from steamship "Gripsholm".

PERSONS IMPLICATED: UHETSU, AG of Kwantung Division.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Illegal punishment of Air PWs; conduct of war in illegal manner; violation of Geneva Convention.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

News article contains a declaration by UHETSU, Commander of the Kwantung Division, to the effect that enemy pilots will be punished by death "for violating international laws".

Analyst: 1st Lt. Palmer
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 470

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 471

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "YOSUKE MATSUOKA, THE GIANT" by OKAWA, Saburo.

Date: May 1941 Original Copy Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Home of MATSUOKA.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to and preparation of aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This book is written as a tribute to MATSUOKA's Imperialism. It contains quotations from statements by MATSUOKA, among them are (p.115): hailing the Manchurian Incident, the secession from the League of Nations, the May 15 Incident and the Bloods Brotherhood Society (KETSUKEIDAN) as steps on the way to the Japanese revolution or self-examination, by which Japan has become independent, ideologically speaking.

Excerpts from a speech entitled, "Facing the Great Reorganization of the world", made at the meeting of the Pacific Society in May 1941:

"I have been foretelling the outbreak of World War II for several years..... Japan has not joined the War, but it is inevitable that she will be involved in it indirectly, if not directly..... The Second European War and its changing aspects, America's relations with the other countries, Jap.-American relations in particular, and the future situations in the South Seas and in the Pacific areas are the important points to be considered, when we talk of the disposition of the China Incident.... Is it not a historic inevitability that these two developing powers on the same stage should come into collision someday?" (p.238)

The writer of the book calls the Tri-Partite Pact a "Military Alliance". However, this term is not used by MATSUOKA himself in the quotation that follows that reference.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 471

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 472

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Mimeographed collection of addresses, radio broadcasts, press and newsreel interviews, by MATSUOKA, Yosuke.

Date: Oct 32-Apr 33 Original Copy
Language: English (with the exception of three interviews in French and one in German.)
Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Delivered to Investigation Division
by MATSUOKA's son.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violation of treaties;
aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

These statements by MATSUOKA, made for foreign consumption, deal mostly with the Manchurian Incident and Japan's exit from the League of Nations.

An indication of his early sympathy for National Socialist Germany is to be found in his statement to the German Press (4 March 1933) in which he calls Germany "the one and only country, the history of which shows many parallels with that of Japan and which also fights for recognition and its place in the eyes of the world". (p.175)

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 472
✓

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 473

8 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: A collection of addresses by Foreign Minister MATSUOKA.

Date: 1941 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Delivered to Investigation Division
by MATSUOKA's son.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to and
preparation of aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This booklet contains 37 addresses, delivered by MATSUOKA between July 1940 and May 1941. Among those which are ultra-nationalistic in character are the following:

(1) Announcement of the "Diplomacy of the Imperial Way". (1 Aug 1940)

(p.5) "I have been insisting for many years that it is the mission of our Empire to proclaim the Imperial Way to the world."

"At present, the diplomatic policy of our nation must, first of all, be the establishment of the Great East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere, encompassing Japan, Manchuria, and China in accordance with the great spirit of the Imperial Way."

(2) In a speech entitled, "The Establishment of the Great East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere" and held on 10 August 1940, MATSUOKA refers to the announcement of

Doc. No. 473

Page 1

Doc. No. 473 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

the "Elements of our Fundamental Foreign Policy" and to the above speech as clarifying the basis of Japanese Foreign Policy. (p.6) It contains the following phrase: "In establishing the Great East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere, we cooperate with nations having the same beliefs as we. Above that, we must create more countries of that type and must eliminate all obstacles with firmness." (p.6)

(3) In a speech delivered on 22 August 1940, entitled "The Original Mission of the Yamato Race":

"The emphasis is on the establishment of the Great East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere with Japan, Manchuria and China as a basis and adding to them the South Pacific Region. I am convinced that this is the mission assigned to the Japanese people." (pp.9, 10)

(4) In a speech delivered on 15 Sept 1940, entitled "Looking back at the Establishment of Manchukuo":

"The day of 24 February 1933 (Analyst's note: Marking the de facto break of Japan with the League of Nations) will shine brilliantly and for a long time in the history of the world. On that day, Imperial Japan challenged bravely the hypocrisy which is a characteristic of the present civilization. This is the day on which Japan set the world on the road to a real peace, without hypocrisy. Also on that day Japan dealt a fatal blow to the hypocritical organization, maintaining the status quo." (p.20)

(5) In a speech delivered on 27 Sept. 1940, about the Tri-Partite Pact, he advocated alliance with Germany and Italy as "having the same policy and mental attitude", cooperation with "countries which can work with us all over the world", and establishment of a "New World Order" as the final objective of the Yamato-race. He attributed the alliance to the decision and illustrious virtues of the Emperor.

Excerpt: "In this time there is only one way our nation can take. In none affairs it means the establishment of a new social order, perfecting the defense status of the country, creating one spiritual unity out of 100 million people." (p.25)

Doc. No. 473 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

(6) In a speech delivered on 7 Oct 1940, exhorting the audience to devote themselves to the Emperor:
"The Manchurian Incident was an exultation of the National spirit; also, in a way, it was an explosion caused by the oppression of the peaceful development of Japan by the Anglo-Saxon powers." (p.32)
"The fundamental cause of the China Incident was really ideological." (p.34)
"In the enactment of our national diplomatic policy, the fact that Japan is a divine country must be considered." (p.43)

(7) In a speech entitled, "Expecting Ambassador OSHIMA", delivered on 15 January 1941:

"Ambassador OSHIMA has personally the confidence of the members of the German Government and can speak with them openly."

(8) The booklet contains, furthermore, in English, messages to the German and Italian people upon conclusion of the Tri-Partite Pact (p.150), an address entitled, "Diplomacy for Establishment of a New world Order", with English translation (p.90), a speech entitled, "The Common Purpose of All Races in East Asia" (p.66) etc.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 473
Page 3

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 474

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Pamphlet by MATSUOKA, Yosuke:
"Why Do I Cry Out Loudly For The Dissolution of The Old
Parties"

Date: January 1935 Original Copy Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: From MATSUOKA'S son.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to and
preparation of aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This pamphlet was published by the "SEITO KAISHO
RENMEI" (association for the Dissolution of the Old Political
Parties). In it MATSUOKA advocates a Japanese brand
of one party system. He refers to two previous articles
on the same subject, published in the December 1933 issue
of "KAIZO" and in the issue of December 15, 1933 of the
"SHOWA ISHIN" (Showa Restoration) respectively. The latter
magazine is the organ of the Association for the Dissolu-
tion of the Old Political Parties. He writes: "This is
not the time for discussion, but action. I think that
action is the dissolution of the old parties, now!" (p.2)

"The reason why those in leading position don't
wake up is the fact, that the economic conditions here
are not as difficult as in Europe or in USA." (p.9)

"One country, one policy (KOKUTAI)" is the origin-
al form of Japan to which we should return at once." (p.19)

"Unless the general public in Japan realizes
the fact that an outbreak of war is just ahead it is
almost impossible to have the existing political parties
really unite." (p.23)

Doc. No. 474

Page 1

Doc. No. 474 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

MATSUOKA agrees with the view, expressed by TOMITA, Kojiro at a friendship Party of the SEIYUKAI and MINSEITO, that Japan should not follow Germany and Italy as examples. However, he disagrees on the question of cooperation between the existing parties, as in England; since in Japan many people do not belong to any party, a union of political parties would not mean a union of the whole nation. (p.36)

"In Japan there are many who are opposed to letting the political parties administer the country any longer." (p.37)

When asked, "What comes after the dissolution of the old parties," he answers: "I have a plan to be carried out after it, but it is not yet the time to show it. What I aim at is the creation of an atmosphere in which my plan can be put in operation."

When asked, "Is not the plan you advocate Fascism?", he replies that the question is rather vague, but that there may be something that looks like the establishment of Fascism under MUSCOLINI in the plans he envisions for the era after the SHOWA-restoration. However, he finds Leninism and Fascism impractical in Japan and advocates "Nipponism" instead.

When the dissolution is achieved, the mission of the "SEITO KAISHO RENMEI" is fulfilled and its existence should end. At that time men of the same belief may remain and organize a new and radically different Japanese type of party. (p.53)

After such incidents as the May 15 incident or the Blood Brotherhood Alliance (KETSUKEIDAN) affair, political parties behave, for a time, prudently because of the shock. They show signs of self-reflection or hesitation when they meet with the decisive attitude of the military men. But this is just momentary. If the military men and the people give enough power to them, they will immediately show the old selfish spirit. Among the chief party men there are some who may dare to plot the separation of X and X, which would be dreadful. MATSUOKA refers probably to the separation of "military men" and "people", but the original uses X in place of these words). (p.57)

After the dissolution of the parties, a few more opinions may appear. Small groups like KOSHIRAI and the KOYU Club (Analyst's note: these were groups in the House of Peers) will be welcome. (p.63)

Doc. No. 474

Doc. No. 474 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

What I am worried about is the problem of securing unity in the country in the coming four or five years which will be the time of a great crisis....If war breaks out, I shall stop the movement for the dissolution of the political parties on that very day, because then it will not be necessary to talk about such a thing. (p.73)

If, what I advocate, cannot be realized to my regret, there will be a ~~KX~~. It won't stop without seeing ~~KX~~. (Again MATSUOKA uses "~~KX~~" instead of the words in this place. The words are, probably, "Revolution" and "blood"). This I want to avoid. I wish to find a way to save modern civilization by a reform without force and to lead Europe and America, which stand at a deadlock.... My dream for tomorrow will be realized. Dated: December 20, 1934

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 474
Page 3

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 475

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, entitled "The Great Task of Reconstructing Asia" by MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Date: May 1941 Original Copy Language: Jap.
Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
DOCUMENT DIVISION

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: From MATSUOKA'S son.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to and preparation of aggressive warfare. Violation of international treaties.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The book contains some of the most outspokenly ultra-nationalistic and aggressive essays, written by MATSUOKA. He states his belief that the present time, inspite of all difficulties, is the opportunity for the "great expansion". If this opportunity is lost, Japan will have to confine herself for a few centuries. (p.5)

He calls for an organization for total war and for an expansionist force, displayed as both armament and economic power. (p.6)

He asserts that the Japanese spirit will not retreat before threats, such as the U.S. embargo and finds it an opportunity for Japanese heavy industry to become independent from the U.S.A. (p.17) In this connection, he boasts of his efforts in developing heavy industry, independent of the U.S.A., during his days as president of the Manchurian Railroad. (p.21)

In the Manchurian Incident the Japanese spirit burst forth and the fire, which once flared up will never be put out..... (p.18) Japan became the leader, responsible not only for Manchuria, Mongolia and China, but also for the Greater East Asia Co-prosperity Sphere and, by concluding the alliance with Germany and Italy, she joined those, who are erecting a "New World Order". The YAMATO Race

Doc. No. 475

Doc. No. 475 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

alone can save the peoples of the world from ruin and tide over the present crisis of civilization. He, therefore, calls for a return to the Japanese spirit at home and an enlargement of the national power abroad. He supports "Continentalism" and "Nipponism". Japan's push into the continent is inevitable and should be carried out by the government at all costs. (pp.26-42)

He tells the young generation that the destiny of Japan not only in the world in general, but also specifically in Asia will be determined within the next few years. (p.115)

He then calls on Japan to choose between two possible national policies: One is to live well materially in Japan's little islands, exercising birth control etc. The other is the persecution of Emperor JIMMU'S principles: "To unite the universe, to open our capitol to it and to make a roof covering the eight corners of the world". This is the "Imperial way" of Japan. "In order to pursue it, we must not avoid any sacrifices, we must not shrink from dangers or difficulties; we must definitely decide for it, even if we have to reduce our meals to two per day and even if we die." It is clear which way Japan must choose. (p.117)

In regard to the Manchurian Railroad: He declares that it is not like other economic organizations, which are established for profit's sake, but that it was organized for the purpose of establishing or strengthening the foundation of Japan's national defense. Therefore, it does not matter, whether it "pays" or not. Following the general hypocritical trend all over the world, the "Manchurian Railroad was once called a genuine economic organization, so as not to sound bad. But there were hardly any people, naive enough, to believe this to be true. (p.150) He terms the reconstruction of Asia and the preparations to fight it out" even against all the countries in the world "the first step towards the unification of the world under the Emperor". (p.293)

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 475
Page 2

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 476

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, "Talking about MATSUOKA, Yosuke.

Date: Dec. 2, 1936 Original Copy Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
DOCUMENT DIVISION

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: From MATSUOKA's son.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to and preparation of aggressive warfare. Violation of international treaties.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

Background material.

This book was written upon request by SHIMONAKA, Yasaburo, President of Eastern Cultural Institute ("TOHO BUNKA GAKKAI"). It contains an enthusiastic appraisal and biography of MATSUOKA, followed by two essays by MATSUOKA: "Stop Rivalry, Reconciliate!" and "The Mission of the Japanese Race".

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
U.S.A.

Doc. No. 476

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 477

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, entitled: "Unrest Over the Whole of East Asia" by MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Date: 25 Sept. 1931 Original Copy Language: Jap.
Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
DOCUMENT DIVISION

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: From MATSUOKA'S son.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to and preparation of aggressive warfare. Violation of international treaties.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS. (with page references):

Background material, especially re: Manchuria and NAKAMURA Incident.

This book shows the expansionist ideas of MATSUOKA as far back as 1931 and his views on Manchurian-Japanese relations. He states, as a basic principle, the thesis "Manchuria and Mongolia are the lifeline of Japan". (p.1) He complains about the secrecy which commonly surrounds diplomatic affairs in Japan, citing the fact that the Foreign Minister has not made any announcement regarding the BANPO ZAN Incident (Japanese spelling of Chinese place name) and the Korea Incident, which occurred two months earlier. (p.5)

In the chapter dealing with Russia he predicts that no concerted action of Russia and U.S. will be forthcoming. (p.21)

Regarding the NAKAMURA Incident: He attributes it to Chinese audacity and the weakness of SHIDEMARU'S foreign policy. The Chinese Foreign Minister, OSEITAI (Japanese spelling of Chinese name) stated to Japanese newspapermen on August 3: "According to our investigations, the NAKAMURA Incident was proven to be fictitious and made up by the Japanese". Fortunately China has recently recognized, that the incident was true after all.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner

Doc. No. 477

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 478

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "A Message to the Axis" a speech by MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Date: April 1941 Original Copy Language: Jap.
Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: From MATSUOKA'S son

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Instigation to an illegal war. Conspiracy for the accomplishment of a war of aggression.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The booklet contains a Public address by Foreign Minister MATSUOKA at Nibiyu Hall, Tokyo after returning from his trip to Berlin and Moscow. Excerpt:

"Last February I foretold that the Italian army would stage a come-back in the near future. Many people were doubting this. Then Italy began to conquer in both the Balkans and in North Africa. I knew it. Behind the scene, there was a mutual understanding. Since I knew about it, I told you of this conclusion." (p.6)

"Soon after I came back from Geneva I advocated very strongly the dissolution of political parties. I was called crazy. But, I told the young men, that a race without ideal will perish. Today we talk of having a history of 2600 years and of "HAKKO ICHIU" (The ideal of unification of the world under Japan's Emperor), but we pay only lipservice to it! Are we doing anything to realize them? (p.10)

In regard to relations with Russia: "We must hit, if we think we should...and if not, we must shake hands."

The rest is nationalistic propaganda under such slogans as "our incomparable national structure (KOKUTAI) etc.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
U.S.A.

Doc. No. 478

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 479

Date: 4 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book, entitled "SHOWA -- Restoration" by
MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Date: Jan 1938 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Document Division.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This is a collection of essays, written by MATSUOKA for the magazine "SHOWA-Restoration," organ of the "Association for the Abolition of the Political Parties" which MATSUOKA founded in December 1933 (p 1). Added is the essay "Appeal to the Japanese after Seceding from the Party," which is on file in the Document Division in a separate pamphlet. (P 123 ff) It shows MATSUOKA as an early advocate of a Japanese totalitarianism (1933) because of the crisis at hand.

In regard to the Shanghai Incident: "Some members of Japan's "Intelligence" were afraid that these actions, carried out by Japanese soldiers in righteous indignation, might be too rash, but have they not awakened us from the illusion of defeatism and driven us to the restoration of the Japanese Spirit?". . . (p 77)

He praises the KETSUMEIDAN (Blood Brotherhood Association) incident and the May 15 incident for having achieved in one morning as much as 20 or 30 years of teaching or preaching. In a play on words, he describes the assassination of the Premier in broad daylight "not a dark plot, but rather a light one." (p 77 and 78)

Analyst: K. STEINER

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 480

Date: 31 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book: "Young Men, Wake Up!" by MATSUOKA, Yosuke, published by "NIPPON SHISO KENKYU FAI" (Japanese Society for Ideological Research)

Date: 21 Dec 1933 Original () Copy () Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes () No (X)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (X)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Incitement to aggressive warfare (China)

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This book by MATSUOKA reflects his expansionist and ultra-nationalistic views.

He traces Japan's emergency to the population problem. Since the increase of the Japanese population should not be checked, he foresees a crisis, for which Japan should prepare herself thoroughly (p 11). Acknowledging the desirability of peace, he finds that Britain is interested only in maintaining the "status quo".

He ridicules the Japanese Government for conducting foreign affairs the same way as Europe and the U.S.A. and states: "Having signed the Anti-War Pact and all kinds of treaties, the (the Japanese Government) have bound their own hands and feet, so that they can not move freely." (p 39)

He denounces Soviet policies and praises Italy and Germany (p 58) and, particularly, the latter for having bolted the League of Nations and the Disarmament Conference in spite of her vulnerability which is so much greater than Japan's, because Germany is not an island.

He wishes to awaken Japan to the fact that in this time of crisis all nations are making strenuous efforts. "The all-around effort of the nation should be devoted to this." (p 88)

He stresses the importance of Manchuria and Mongolia for Japan. In spite of foreign nations who claim to have successfully chained Japan, he declares: "It will be impossible in the end to check the development of the Yamato-race (the Japanese) with any treaty."

Speaking about the Manchurian situation and the peace in the Far East, he writes: "For the next ten years Manchuria and Mongolia are plenty for us."

Analyst: K. STEINER

(Continued on Page Two)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 480 (CONTINUED)

Date: 31 January 1946

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book: "Young Men, Wake Up!" by MATSUOKA, Yosuke, published by "NIPPON SHISO KENKYU KAI"

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (Continued)

To deal with the whole problem of China exceeds our national strength for the present." (p 118)

About U.S. - Japanese relations, he writes that he always declared himself for "Pro-Americanism" and that he regrets the disagreement about the Naval Power. He then declares that the Japanese character is such that they dare to fight even when they think it almost hopeless to win, and that he hopes the U.S.A. will understand this point. He predicts a tremendous disaster for both countries, if the U.S.A. thinks peace can be kept by checking Japan (p 180).

He praises the Manchurian incident of September 18 as an epoch-making event for Japan, the Far East and the world (p 284) and states his belief in KAMIKAZI ("divine word"), the favor of the Gods, which finds expression in the Meiji-Restoration, the withdrawal from the League and the Manchurian incident.

Analyst: K. STEINER

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 481

12 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Collection of Addresses by MATSUOKA, Ambassador Plenipotentiary.

Date: May 1933 Original Copy Language: Jap.
Has it been translated? Yes No
Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
DOCUMENT DIVISION

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: From MATSUOKA'S son
PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke
CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Violation of treaties.
Incitement to aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This book contains addresses by MATSUOKA in connection with the Manchurian Incident and the subsequent exit of Japan from the League of Nations. An English translation of the speeches, numbered 8 ("East is East and West is West"), 9 (Chicago broadcast, 1 April 1933), 11 (at the Chicago Foreign Affairs Association) and 12 ("Sayonara" speech) can be found in "Mineographed collection of addresses etc. by MATSUOKA, Yosuke on file in the Document Division.

The statements regarding the incident of September 18, 1931 include the following: "The Incident of September 18 of last year was merely an opportunity, cutting the wire that was already stretched to its extreme. That is to say, it was caused by a single destruction on a railway line, which was overlooked in other cases but was grave on the above mentioned background. The Japanese army stationed along the railway took immediate military action. It was natural that this army, composed of 14,000 men, was well prepared for any unforeseen event for the sake of self-protection, surrounded as it was by Chiang's 300,000 men, equipped with fighting planes and the most modern weapons, China ever had." (p.16)

He denies that this incident followed the "Japanese Continental Policy". (p.38)

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 481
Page 1

Doc. No. 481 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

He declares that the "TANAKA Memorial" is a falsification, distribution of which should have been stopped in accordance with a promise by the Chinese Foreign Minister WANG in April 1930. (p.10)

He stresses that Manchukuo was founded without participation or interference by any Japanese. It was founded by the Manchurians themselves. (p.66)

In his speech "Japan on the Cross", (pp.99ff) delivered before the Extraordinary General Assembly of the League of Nations on December 8, 1932, he denies the existence of a Japanese Military clique. He restates his belief that true internationalism can be constructed through sound nationalism and, by way of explanation, concludes that Japan contributed to the internationalism of Asia. He asserts that Japan's action in Manchuria should not be considered as the action of the Militarists, since all Japanese were stirred by it and support it. The same is true for the Shanghai affair.

In "Forty-two against One", (24 February 1933) he objects to the League's plan to put Manchukuo under international control, giving as reasons that Manchukuo is not part of China because China itself is not properly a nation, and that the league committee that investigated the situation did not give a true report. He asks the league to revoke its decision, and then announces that Japan cannot cooperate with the league in its far eastern policies, thus ending Japan's membership in the league.

"On My Return from Geneva", 1 May 1933, which was broadcast from Tokyo, MATSUOKA reviewed the circumstances which led to Japan's withdrawal from the league. He claims that almost all of the intelligent public in France, Germany, Holland, Belgium, England, and in the U.S.A. sympathize with and support Japan's position.

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 481
Page 2

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 483

Date: February 1, 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Pamphlet, "Appeal to the Japanese People after Seceding from the Party," by MATSUOKA, Yosuke. Published by the Osaka Mainichi and Tokyo Fichi Nichi.

Date: Dec 1933 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Document Division.

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Matsuoka, Yosuke

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Matsuoka, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The content of this pamphlet is a speech by Matsuoka, Yosuke.

"Japan is unsuited for diplomacy and it is unnecessary to Japan. Diplomacy is only a bad reflection of the true character of a nation." (page 6)
"I despise diplomacy. I went to Geneva with the intention of revealing the true character of the Japanese to the Western World. I firmly believe that I succeeded in this respect."

The diplomatic difficulties of Japan he attributes to the Japanese themselves for being superior to others. "It is natural that many diplomatic troubles will occur because the Japanese people are superior to others." Finally, "there is no power in nature to prevent a nation destined by God to become powerful." (page 26 & 27)

Analyst: K. STEINER

(Continued on Page No. 2)

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 483 (Continued)

Date: February 1, 1946

Title and Nature: Booklet, "Appeal to the Japanese People after
Seceding from the Party," by MATSUOKA, Yosuke.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (Continued)

The booklet contains evidence of his early admiration for Mussolini and Hitler. "Benito Mussolini is the only one who is sowing the seeds for a new era. Mussolini says: 'The individual should sacrifice himself for the good of the nation.' The Western civilization is worthless without this sacrifice. Mr. Hitler is making progress along the same philosophy. What is the cancer in the civilization of Europe and America? They show symptoms of the corrupted civilization of today ... We can not profit by digesting the remnants of the Western civilization." (Page 59)

ANALYST: K. STEINER

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 484

Date: 28 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: "Speaking about the Manchurian Railroad"
by MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Date: May 1937 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: MATSUOKA, Yosuke

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The book contains essays by MATSUOKA on historic, industrial, and diplomatic-political developments in Manchuria, with particular emphasis on the role of the Manchurian Railroad. In a reference to the Washington Conference, he writes: "We must never forget this gloomy conference which was held, on the one hand, for the fulfillment of the hopes of the U.S. in Manchuria and China and, on the other hand, for eradicating or diminishing Japan's international position and her special interests there. It is for the preparation of a bold step that I look back into the past and that I talk about the great men in the past."

The chapter on "The Manchurian Incident and the Manchurian Railroad" is entitled "Collaboration of the Army and the Manchurian Railroad." After asking "Did the Manchurian Railroad give its fullest cooperation to the Army at the time of the Manchurian Incident?", he answers this question in the affirmative and adds: "At the same time, it took part in the sacred task of establishing Manchukuo." (P 269)

"The Manchurian Incident was, indeed, an expansion of the spirit of the establishment of our Empire by Emperor Jimmu unto the continent."
(P 292)

Analyst: K. STEINER

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 485-

Date: 25 January 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Printed Book: "Changing Manchuria and Mongolia"
by MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Date: 1931 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of _____:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL:

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Yosuke MATSUOKA

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE:

Crimes against Peace.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The book contains speeches and papers of MATSUOKA and, in the annex, the agreements regarding Manchuria and Mongolia. Included are Parliamentary Inquiries to Foreign Ministers SHIDEHARA and MATSUDA.

P 106: The inquiry of January 1931 criticizes SHIDEHARA's foreign policy because it is "too subservient" to America in order to maintain friendly relations with her and "considers only the feeling of security on the side of the American people, without thinking of the feeling of security and the pride of the Japanese."

P 226: In the speech of July 1931, the importance of Manchuria and Mongolia is stressed:

- (a) from the standpoint of national defense
- (b) economically
- (c) as "life line of the Empire" from which Japan must not withdraw.

In addition to all this and aside from the question of existence or non-existence of Japanese immigration, territorial acquisition or investments, the historical relationship between Japan and Manchuria and Mongolia is written with the blood of sacrifice. Therefore, Manchuria and Mongolia must be held at all costs against any other nation. The book was published in July 1931, shortly before the Manchurian incident.

Analyst: K. STEINER

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 486

26 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: A copy of the Agreement of Armistice of the 1st Shanghai Incident made public by the Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs on 5 May 1932.

Date: 5 May 1932 Original Copy Language: Jap.

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:

Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Admiral HASEGAWA

PERSONS IMPLICATED: Infra

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

The following is a partial translation

The main points of the Agreement are as follows:

Article 1: By orders from both Japanese and Chinese authorities, the hostilities have already ceased and it shall be taken as agreed that from 5 May 1932, all hostilities shall cease. Both forces shall endeavor their utmost to avoid the outbreak of all forms of hostile actions in the environment of Shanghai. If there should arise any doubts regarding the truce, the representatives of the allied powers participating shall confirm the actual situation.

Article 2: The Chinese forces shall be stationed at the locality at which they are now, until further arrangement, even after the restoration of order to the former state in the area, dealt with in this Agreement.

Doc. No. 486

Page 1

Doc. No. 486 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

The said locality shall be as in the supplementary document No. 1, attached hereto.

Article 3: The Japanese forces shall retreat to the Settlement and to the Koko (Japanese spelling) district, but to the widened road outside the Settlement, as they were just before the Incident, that is 28 Jan 1932. But a certain number of the Japanese forces shall be stationed in the location adjoining the aforesaid locality for some time. The above location shall be as in the supplementary document No. 2, attached hereto.

Article 4: For the verification of withdrawal of both forces, a joint-committee shall be established and it shall be composed of committee-members representing the allied powers. The said committee shall cooperate in the actual transfer from the withdrawing Japanese forces to the Chinese Police Force. The said Chinese Police shall actually take over immediately after the withdrawal of the Japanese troops. The constitution and the proceedings of the above committee shall be as stated in the supplementary document No. 3 attached hereto.

Article 5: This agreement shall come into force from the day on which it was signed. This agreement shall be made in Japanese, Chinese and English and in case there shall arise any differences of opinion on the meaning of the original agreement made in Japanese, Chinese and English, the questions shall be decided by the English one.

Done on this 5th day of May, 1932, at Shanghai.

Lt. General UEDA, Kenkichi	(Signed)
Special Ambassador Plenipotentiary	
SHIGEMITSU, Ani	"
Rear-Admiral SHIMADA, Shigetaro	"
Maj. General TASHIRO, Kan-ichiro	"
Vice-Chief, Foreign Affairs, KAKU, Tai Ki (Japanese spelling)	"
Lt.-General Tai Geki (Jap. spelling)	"
Lt.-General Ko Kyo	"

Those present as witnesses are:

In accordance with the resolution decided at the General Meeting of the League of Nations held on

Doc. No. 486
Page 2

Doc. No. 486 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

4th Mar. 1932, the representatives of the allied powers, who shall assist in various negotiations. Their names are:

British Ambassador to China - Sir Miles W. Lampson
American Ambassador to China - Nelson Trusler Johnson
French Ambassador to China - Henri August Widen (?)
Italian Deputy-Minister Resident in China -
Count G. Ciano D. Cortelazzo

Attached are:

Supplementary Document No. 1
Supplementary Document No. 2
Supplementary Document No. 3

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner

Doc. No. 486
Page 3

Doc. No. 486 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

4th Mar. 1932, the representatives of the allied powers, who shall assist in various negotiations. Their names are:

British Ambassador to China - Sir Miles W. Lampson
American Ambassador to China - Nelson Trusler Johnson
French Ambassador to China - Henri August Widen (?)
Italian Deputy Minister Resident in China -
Count G. Ciano D. Cortelazzo

Attached are:

Supplementary Document No. 1
Supplementary Document No. 2
Supplementary Document No. 3

Analyst: 2d Lt. Steiner

Doc. No. 486
Page 3

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 487

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book entitled, "Speeches for Young Men" by HASHIMOTO, Kingoro.

Date: July 1937 Original Copy Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes No

Has it been photostated? Yes No

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL: Uyeno Library

PERSONS IMPLICATED: HASHIMOTO, Kingoro.

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Instigation to aggressive warfare.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

HASHIMOTO claims that there is a crisis in modern history out of which Japan can realize her destiny. He shows Japan as a pillar of strength against the tide of white aggression, and he supports one party rule under the Emperor. He claims that policies of the white nations toward Japanese immigration and manufactures force Japan to expand, and suggests the East Indies.

Preface: Outline.

This book answers many questions brought up by book "Outline of the National System of Advancing Greater Japan". (HIYAKUTSUKI-DAINIPPON-KOKKA-TAISEI-TAIKO), refutes the arguments of Marxism that have influenced many young men, and strives to give these young men a consciousness of their place in the future.

Doc. No. 487

Page 1

Doc. No. 487 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Chapter I: Fall of Materialistic Civilization.

The Feb. 26th Incident and the Spanish Civil War are but foreshadowings of the fall of modern civilization.

In spite of abundant production people are starving to death. Here lies the cause of the fall of materialistic civilization.

Karl Marx theories are out of date.

Chapter II: Destruction of World Liberalism. (p.12)

Here the author attacks liberalism, majority rule, imperialism, and white rule. He advocates substituting a controlled economy for a free economy.

The existing world order has come to such a pass that it must either settle accounts or undergo a second World War. (p.23)

Chapter III: Material Civilization and Spiritual Culture. (p.24)

Here the author says that the white man has conquered four-fifths of the globe, and Japan alone is standing against him. Unless strengthened by Japanese influences, Asiatic peoples fall prey to the white man. The author presents historical arguments to the effect that Asiatic arms were often and Asiatic culture was always superior to European. He views history as a struggle between the Europeans and the Asiatics. For 3000 years the Asiatics were superior, but in the past 300 years the white man turned the tables because of his material progress.

Does this mean that (Asiatic) spiritualism will always bow to materialism? No! Not the true Asiatic Spirit, but a degenerated form of it was defeated.

Japan will lead a revival of the old Asiatic culture.

Chapter IV: The Japanese Spirit. (p.49)

A list of Japan's past cultural glories and statements to the effect that even though she absorbed so much from other civilizations, Japan has always maintained her special individual character.

A new world principle of leadership will be born out of Japan. The time has come for eastern and western civilizations to unite in Japan. (p.69)

Chapter V: The Real Principle of the Japanese National Policy. (p.74)

The world at present is in a state of reformation. It started first in Russia, then Italy and Germany,

Doc. No.487

Page 2

and now in America and England. Japan's future policy in this world reformation must be based on her National Polity (KOKUTAI). This KOKUTAI has been kept pure through the ages, for though the political system has been changed, the spirit of the people and their devotion to the Emperor has remained the same.

Emperor Jimmu declared he would unite the world under himself. Emperor Meiji stated in his educational rescript that it would be right to observe his instructions both within and outside the national boundary.

Now we should unite all our efforts and resources under the Emperor and set off into a new era of progress.

Chapter VI: A Progressive Economic System. (p.95)

Our KOKUTAI is living and growing and will develop forever.

Materially, 90% of the Japanese people do not have enough. A weak point in our present economic system is the unequal distribution of wealth. Foreign trade should be put under national control, so that the wants of the people can be satisfied.

Chapter VII: Japan of the world, the World of Japan. (p.157)

Here the author argues for the necessity of Japanese expansion, giving as reasons the crowded condition of Japan as compared to the white man's countries. He claims that there were three courses open to Japan. The first two, emigration and national industrialization were blocked and boycotted by the whites, so the only course left is for Japan to enlarge her territory. Thus Japan is literally forced to expand by the white man. He goes on to compare the benevolent and progressive Japanese policies in Manchukuo to the bloody imperialism of the whites. The whites develop foreign lands for the benefit of mankind, they say. Why cannot we develop, say, the East Indies for the benefit of mankind? Here follows a description of East Indies islands, including their areas and populations. He speaks of organizing the natives of such places as the East Indies, giving them equal rights under the Emperor.

Our army and navy are personally controlled by the Emperor, and are the means to show the dignity of this country of the gods. (p.201)

Doc. No. 487 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

The Manchurian Incident is a heavenly instruction to Japan to fulfill her ultimate destiny. (p.159)

There are four countries we must watch today: China, Soviet Russia, America and the English Empire which presses Japan from the South. (p.159)

Chapter VIII: Establishment of a Pure Japan. (p.207)

Japan must return to her original National Policy (KOKUTAI), "we are firmly against the old principle of government by majority rule." (p.213)

Real constitutional government shall be carried on by general mobilization to help the Emperor. (p.215)

Germany and Italy established strong governments organized under one authority. (pp.217-219)

The DAINIPPON-SEINENTO (Young Men's Party of Greater Japan) has been organized to fulfill a great mission. This party is fair and disinterested in spirit, pious towards the Emperor; it will lead the nation in striving for one party rule for the country. (pp.219-221)

Analyst: 2d Lt. Wilds
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 487
Page 4

INTERNATIONAL PROSECUTION SECTION

Doc. No. 488

11 February 1946

ANALYSIS OF DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

DESCRIPTION OF ATTACHED DOCUMENT.

Title and Nature: Book entitled, "The Inevitability of the Renovation" by HASHIMOTO, Kingoro.

Date: 25 Dec 1940 Original (x) Copy () Language: Japanese

Has it been translated? Yes () No (x)

Has it been photostated? Yes () No (x)

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL (also WITNESS if applicable) as of:
Document Division

SOURCE OF ORIGINAL : Uyeno Library through Document Acquisition Div.

PERSONS IMPLICATED: HASHIMOTO, Kingoro

CRIMES TO WHICH DOCUMENT APPLICABLE: Incitement to aggressive warfare.
Conspiracy.

SUMMARY OF RELEVANT POINTS (with page references):

This book shows HASHIMOTO as an advocate of aggression against Britain in the foreign field and of totalitarianism in the homeland.

It also contains the "Declaration of HASHIMOTO" of 17 October 1936, and the principles and regulations of the "DAI NIPPON SEKI SEIKAI", the reorganized form of the "DAI NIPPON SEINENDO", which HASHIMOTO founded in 1936.

The book starts with an account of HASHIMOTO'S experiences in China as a regimental commander. In it the following version of the bombardment of a British gunboat ("Ladybird") is given:

"The body to which I belonged was ordered to attack Nanking, but two days before the fall of Nanking we received an order to attack the Chinese soldiers retreating toward the north on board the transport ship. We instantly got back to WUKI and bombarded several transport ships. I later heard that there was a British gunboat among them and that they made a fuss about it, but the measure I took was natural and suitable to the occasion."

(page 19)

Doc. No. 488

Page 1

Doc. No. 488 - Page 2 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"Throughout all the stages of the China Incident covering two years already, it has been completely proved that England is not a third party but our actual enemy. Besides giving arms and funds to the Anti-Japan Chiang government, she has supported Chiang's currency and made protests against Japan several times. Why is it that we have no hostility against England when we know that she is our real enemy? ----The cardinal point of the solution of the China Incident and the key to the establishment of the new order in East Asia is the expulsion of English influences from the Far East." (page 19)

"The world from now on will be divided into two groups: One is the group of such countries as England, America, France and the Soviet Union that stand on liberalism and democracy, and the other is the group of such countries as Japan, Germany and Italy that are founded upon totalitarianism and nationalism. This is an inevitable phenomenon, and the opposition between the two groups is now being sharpened. ----our alliance should be highly strengthened in the fields not only of politics, economics, culture but also of the army and navy." (page 20)

"Germany and Italy now have risen in Europe. They set about destroying the old order with unremitting exertions. The war has already been declared between the force to preserve the democratic old order and the force to create the nationalistic new order. The rise of Germany and Italy is a historic trend advancing in response to our pursuit of the sacred war against Chiang who has England, France and the Soviet as his supporters. This is our united front toward the establishment of the new order in the world.

Communism advocated by the Soviet Union is certainly poisonous to the world, but what prevents most seriously the progress of the world and the prosperity of the races is the existence of England. Japan has only to show her decisive attitude. We have only to say that we will occupy Hongkong and Shanghai. England knows that if she loses in China, she must withdraw also from India." (page 24)

Under the heading "Dawn of Japan" (15 September 1940), he talks about pains and difficulties through which Japan has to make her way. (page 31)

The Aim of Japan: (1 January 1940)

"A nation is a living organism; it is not an inorganic body. If it has no definite principle and aim, there is no possibility of its development. Japan has an everlasting guiding principle of the unification of the world under the Emperor, as expressed in the Imperial Edict promulgated by the Emperor JIMU at the time of founding the Empire. (page 35)

Doc. No. 488
Page 2

Doc. No. 488 - Page 3 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"The most urgent necessity under the present condition is to give a definite aim to the people who are now aimless and without principle." (p.36)

"We can find two main trends in the world. The one is the tendency in every country to shift over to a totalitarian state, which was caused by the powerlessness of the League of Nations. The other is the tendency to make a bloc of countries. Each country cannot defend and develop by herself, thus tending to collaborate closely with other countries in the fields of politics, economics, national defense, culture, and so on. The difference between this bloc and the hitherto concluded alliance of nations lies in the fact that the countries in the present bloc have to be of the same character. The world to come will be divided into three blocs: The American bloc with the Monroe doctrine, the oriental bloc of the oriental races, and the European bloc in Europe. These three blocs will have to strive for mastery. There are two other trends of less importance; one of which is the superiority of politics to economy, and the other is the higher estimation of material and man than gold in the field of economics. Therefore, the enterprise will substitute gold in controlling the economical situations in future. We must take these two trends into account in deciding the fundamental principles of the new national structure of Japan." (p.36)

"In promoting Japan to international position, the most important point is the establishment of the Japan-Manchukuo-China bloc.

"This bloc must have a form and power strong enough to preserve completely the three nations' right to live. In order to obtain that effect, a political alliance alone is not enough; we must also establish a firm economical relation. From this viewpoint, this Japan-Manchukuo-China bloc must necessarily be a bloc of a complete new order, as stated in the KONOYE Declaration. This new order means a thorough destruction of the old world order sustained by England, America, France and the Soviet Union. Accordingly, the Wang Ching-wei government should never be dependent upon England and America. This means that we are not going to open our doors unconditionally to foreign countries and that we will not give equal opportunities to all the countries. We shall open our doors to the western countries so far as they do not interfere with our right to live. The sweeping away

Doc. No. 488 - Page 4 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

of the old order is the expulsion of the Anglo-American organization to exploit East Asia, and of Soviet's intentions to communize East Asia and to assist Chiang Kai-shek. In order to achieve our first end, that is, the overthrow of England, we must think of shaking hands with the Soviet Union for the time being." (p.36)

Political idea of reason (vernunftidee) of the New Era:

He says that politics should not be the business only of politicians, but that everybody should participate in politics. Then he insists upon the importance of cultivating the national spirit, and upon the national spiritual mobilization in leading the war to our victory. (p.45)

The cardinal points of the new social order (5 Aug 40):

The first most important step that should be adopted is to centralize all politics, economy, culture, national defense, and others in one spot, the Emperor.

This new organized measure is the only way for the complete promotion of "hakko-ichiu" (unification of the world under the Emperor). Consequently our nation has the right to establish a new order and a problem like the "China Incident" can be considered as the beginning of the establishment of this new world order. (p.52)

Talk on "A Powerful Cabinet": (19 Apr 40)

"Since the outbreak of the China Incident, the other nations were very much displeased with the conduct of Japan. Oppressions were tried in various forms, but they were merely individual anti-Japanese acts so far. However, today, those nations keep in close touch with one another, in matters of anti-Japanese movements. This is proven by looking at the truth of the Koronsu Incident (Jap spelling), Nonohan Incident (Jap spelling), the abolition of the Japan-American Commercial Treaty, and the Anglo-Japanese Parley. It is beyond doubt that those nations like Britain, America and Soviet are scheming to oppress Japan by having a close touch with one another." (p.58)

Doc. No. 488 - Page 5 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

"The nation which stands as the leader of the anti-Japanese enveloping attack is Britain. Therefore, the infliction of a decisive blow on Britain, the leader, prior to their thorough amalgamation, is one of the ways for dispelling the others. Once Britain is defeated, America will not act haughtily. But if in spite of that, if America shows sign of challenging us, she can easily be knocked off by means of an individual attack, and this is the only strategy through which Japan can win her victory....." (p.62)

"In the light of the existing European situation, there is no better chance for Japan as the present time. She is not in a solitary situation like 13 to 1 or 40 to 1 as was the case at the time of the Manchurian Incident. Fortunately, the cream of Europe, two mighty nations, are extending their hands for an alliance with Japan. Now is the critical moment for deciding the question of creating the Expanded Greater Japan! The Time has come! If we do it now, it can be done!" (p.64)

A query to Premier YONAI: (15 Feb 40)

"Germany and Italy are fighting against England and France in order to overthrow the status quo and to establish a new order. And it is needless to say that the China Incident in Asia also is the Japanese-Chinese united front against the Anglo-American domination. When we take a stricter view of the historical facts, Japan, Germany and Italy have already gone into an inevitable war against England, France and America. Those who purposely refuse to admit this fact are dependent upon England and America." (p.71)

"If you try to put an end to the China Incident in collaboration with England and America, you will never be able to solve the problem. On the instant you make up your mind to expel England and America from China, China will start moving toward a new order. If you make up your mind to have a united front with Germany and Italy, the situation in Europe will be instantly changed..... When you establish a firm policy of setting up self-supplying, self-sufficient economics within the Japanese-Manchurian-Chinese bloc, throwing away your attitude of depending upon England and America, you can establish for the first time a definite concrete plan for increasing the production of armaments..... We might lose England

Doc. No. 488
Page 5

Doc. No. 488 - Page 6 - SUICIDE Cont'd.

and America, but Manchuria, China and probably the South Seas also will be ours." (p. 73)

Make a dash at the whole body politics: (1 March 1940)
He talks of the urgency for every member of the nation to rise as a loyal subject of the Emperor. The politics should be the politics of the whole nation. (p. 75)

Establishment of economic control: (10 June 1940)

He talks of the necessity of controlling economics which is the military power in a broad sense. (p.81)

Military industries, electricity and finance should be managed directly by the government: (10 October 1939)

"We must make up our mind to face a war on a larger scale." (p. 86)

From controlled economy to commanded economy: (15 March 1940)

He says that the economy of a nation should be to the supreme command what an army is to the commander. (p. 92)

"Let's get into a hand to hand fight with liberalism." (5 May 1940)

"It is very clear that Germany and Italy want to destroy the status quo, while England and France want to maintain it. The opposition between these two groups has given rise to the present European War, which is considered as a fight between the old and the new orders. However, if we look at it from an ideological point of view, it is also a struggle of liberalism against totalitarianism. It is amusing that England that rose as a defender of liberalism, has been enforcing a highly controlled economy in order to strengthen her fighting power. France, too, has given up her traditional liberalism by oppressing communists....These phenomena eloquently suggest the victory of totalitarianism." (p. 99)

Mighty Great Japan: (20 July 1940)

He says that this is the time for creating a mighty and great nation of Japan. (p. 105)

Doc. No. 488 - Page 7 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

A trial for the race: (5 October 1940)

"The trend of the drastic changes in the world has already been decided; that is, the establishment of the new world order outside and the organization of the new national order inside. This great tide can never be stopped by human power..... The alliance between Japan, Germany and Italy is a turning point in the world history. The only problem left behind is the regulation of Russo-Japanese relations. The day when it is completed, the history of the world will take a great turn----. It is already three years and a half since the outbreak of the China Incident. We shall suffer more and longer, but when we shall have overcome that trial, the prosperous development will await us." (p.110)

The inevitability of renovation: (19 November 1940)

He talks of the vicissitude of the races and emphasizes the fact that ideologies which were considered dangerous or dreary a few years ago are considered natural and necessary today. He says that although this is the time for totalitarianism to rule the world, we should not adopt the ideas of totalitarianism as they are; we must adapt them to suit our own conditions. (p. 115)

Organic Monism: (5 December 1940)

The world is advancing from individualism to totalitarianism, and in the future the nations in the world will be united into one. (p. 122)

An alarm-bell at the year-end: (20 December 1940)

"The world is now divided into two camps; the one camp is for the status-quo and the other is for the new order. Japan is not neutral.... Our enemy, of course, are England and America who want to maintain the status-quo.... Why should we hesitate to take a decisive attitude toward America?.....Whatever form it may take, the collision between Japan and America is inevitable.... We had best rise when it is not too late and establish a co-prosperity sphere in the south. Nothing ventured, nothing gained..." (p. 131)

"It is four years since the outbreak of the holy war and the state of affairs both outside and inside

Doc. No. 488 - Page 8 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

is literally the accumulation of serious emergencies. I dare say that it will reach its culmination during the next year." (p. 135)

HASHIMOTO Kingoro Declaration (17 October 1936)
(Analyst's note--This declaration constitutes a basic statement of Japanese ultra-nationalism to which other nationalists frequently took reference. For this reason it was translated in full)

Declaration:

Since the materialistic and liberalistic system has been brought to a deadlock, the world now is facing a historical turning point which necessitate a great renovation. However, the nations of the world have not been able to evolve completely from their old form of national life, and their powers being almost the same, there is no country that has an outstanding influence over the others. The nation which takes a step forward now by establishing a superior national system will be destined to shine over the whole world.

I think that our nation which has the realization of the unification of the world under the Emperor as her national policy should instantly manifest her inherent nature in uniting all her people directly under the Emperor, and through the establishment of an advanced national order of unity of spirit and matter, should become the glorious moral leader of the world. This I declare.

Doctrines:

Spiritual Advance:

Make the people thoroughly realize that our Emperor is supreme and absolute and the manifestation of the universal truth, and make it a religious belief for them that the Emperor will rightly be able to unify the world upon moral principles. At the same time, not only recreate and preserve in the progressive form such superior characteristics as impartiality, moderation, intelligence, bravery and righteousness which are sadly on their way to decay under the present materialistic and liberalistic system, but also try to promote and develop them, making them the centre of our spiritual civilization.

Doc. No. 488 - Page 9 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Economic Advances:

Liberate the economy from the yoke of commercialism. Resources, labour and techniques should be made the basis for valuation and they should be controlled and administered by the state itself. In the field of production, we should enlarge the controlled state enterprise to its extremity and try to make a rapid progress in production, keeping in mind the enhancement of the standard of national living above all things. Make utmost use of modern science in order to have the highest working efficiency. Make the value and substance produced by resources, labour and techniques the reserve material monetary standard for money which should be issued by the state and allowed to have trading value only. Foreign trade should be managed by the state and should as a rule not exceed the necessary amount for the national life.

Advancement Of Our Policy Abroad:

Within our domain, let each race give a full play to their own characteristics by giving them restricted local government under a close organic system. Try to enhance their racial culture as a whole and to materialize concretely the way of the Empire. With this formula, we must later work upon the other parts of the world.

Advancement Of Armaments:

Increase our armaments to the amount absolutely necessary for conquering other countries of different principles that try to hinder us on our way toward the realization of the Imperial way. The essence of the armaments should be the invincible airforce, whose airplanes should be considered airplanes of the nation, not only of the army. Make the people trust the airplane as they trusted the sword in the old times.

Political Advancements:

All the capabilities of the politics should be centered upon the accomplishment of the realization of the Imperial enterprise, and in order not to make a fruitless effort, we must have our trustworthy comrades become the political leaders in our domain. We are responsible to the Emperor. (Analyst's note: This ends the translation of the HASHIMOTO declaration) (p. 138)

Doc. No. 488 - Page 10 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

Principles and regulations of "Dai Nippon Sekisei-kai":

The "Dai Nippon Seinen-to" which had been organized on the 17th of October in 1936 in front of the altar of the Meiji Shrine was dissolved and re-organized into the "Dai Nippon Sekisei-kai" on the 3rd of November in 1940.

Principles:

1. Cultivate the spirit of peerless loyalty and sincerity, thus assisting efficiently the Imperial rule.
2. Train and enhance the vital power of the Japanese race in the positive sense.
3. Exert ourselves in creating and spreading racial culture.
4. Contribute through our efforts in our respective posts to the accomplishment of the total mobilization of the country for defense.
5. Go ahead of others and do our best in various works and enterprises for national defense.

Regulations: (Excerpt)

The aim of this association is to create and unify the ideas that should lead the new world order. We also aim at enhancing racial spirit. The member of this association should make it their principle to be loyal, polite, courageous, sincere and simple. They should try to be a model for the people.

Within the organization, there are three sections respectively for women, young men and students. The object of training is to foster young men who are pure, loyal and sincere, and to cultivate and organize those people who make it their responsibility to make a greater nation of Japan.

The Policies in Training are:

1. Follow the principles of loyalty, politeness, courage, sincerity and simplicity; and by severe self-training cultivate the character which is religious, passionate and noble and the spirit which is courageous and progressive.

Doc. No. 488

Page 10

Doc. No. 488 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

2. Try to make their opinions both accurate and concrete, esteem highly the action and foster the spirit of a patriot who will go through fire and water for the cause.
3. Comrades should love, respect and compete with each other in trying to be better. Strengthen the true spiritual union and realize the organic unification of the whole organization.
4. Investigate and grasp the modern science, and train ourselves in organizing and planning our life and action. (p. 140)

(Analyst's note: The words "Loyalty, politeness, courage, sincerity and simplicity" used above are taken from the Imperial Mandate of Emperor Meiji for Military Men.)

The Essence Of Training:

Our motto is "Life itself is training." We take HASHIMOTO Kingoro's Declaration as our text book.

This is followed by rules of the "Central Training Office", the "Headquarter" and regulation re: membership applications, etc.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 488
Page 11

Doc. No. 488 - Page 11 - SUMMARY Cont'd.

2. Try to make their opinions both accurate and concrete, esteem highly the action and foster the spirit of a patriot who will go through fire and water for the cause.
3. Comrades should love, respect and compete with each other in trying to be better. Strengthen the true spiritual union and realize the organic unification of the whole organization.
4. Investigate and grasp the modern science, and train ourselves in organizing and planning our life and action. (p. 140)

(analyst's note: The words "Loyalty, politeness, courage, sincerity and simplicity" used above are taken from the Imperial Mandate of Emperor Meiji for military men.)

The Essence Of Training:

Our motto is "Life itself is training." We take HASHIMOTO Kingoro's Declaration as our text book.

This is followed by rules of the "Central Training Office", the "Headquarter" and regulation re: membership applications, etc.

Analyst: 2nd Lt. Steiner
W.S.A.

Doc. No. 488
Page 11

UNITED NATIONS ARCHIVES		CAMERA OPERATOR'S REPORT AND CERTIFICATE		REEL NO. 155
PRODUCTION DATA		INDEXING DATA		CODE NO.
STARTED 23 JUNE 1989		United Nations War Crimes Commission (UNWCC) Member Governments, other National Authorities and Military Tribunals PAG-3/2.3.3. boxes 414- 418 PAG-3/2.3.4.		
FINISHED 27 JUNE 1989				
TOTAL NUMBER OF IMAGES 2210		<u>Transcripts of Proceedings and Documents of the International Military Tribunal for the Far East (Tokyo Trials): Court Exhibits</u> <u>Exhibit Nos.:</u> 3841-3915 Miscellaneous Exhibits (mainly in Japanese) Prosecution and defense documents, i.a. Peace Agreement (Indochina) between France and Thailand - 9 May 1941 (translation by U.S: Department of State) Photo Exhibits "Photographs illustrating the Japanese Military Aggressions in the the Three Northeastern Provinces and Shanghai" Civil Affairs Division War Crimes Branch: "Japanese Atrocities" <u>Analyses of Documentary Evidence</u> Summaries of numbered LPS documents; each analysis contains a description of the document, location and source of the original, persons implicated, crimes to which the document applies, a summary of relevant points, and the name of the analyst: <u>Nos.:</u> 1 - 488		
APPROVED:		<u>End of Reel 155</u>		

CERTIFICATION

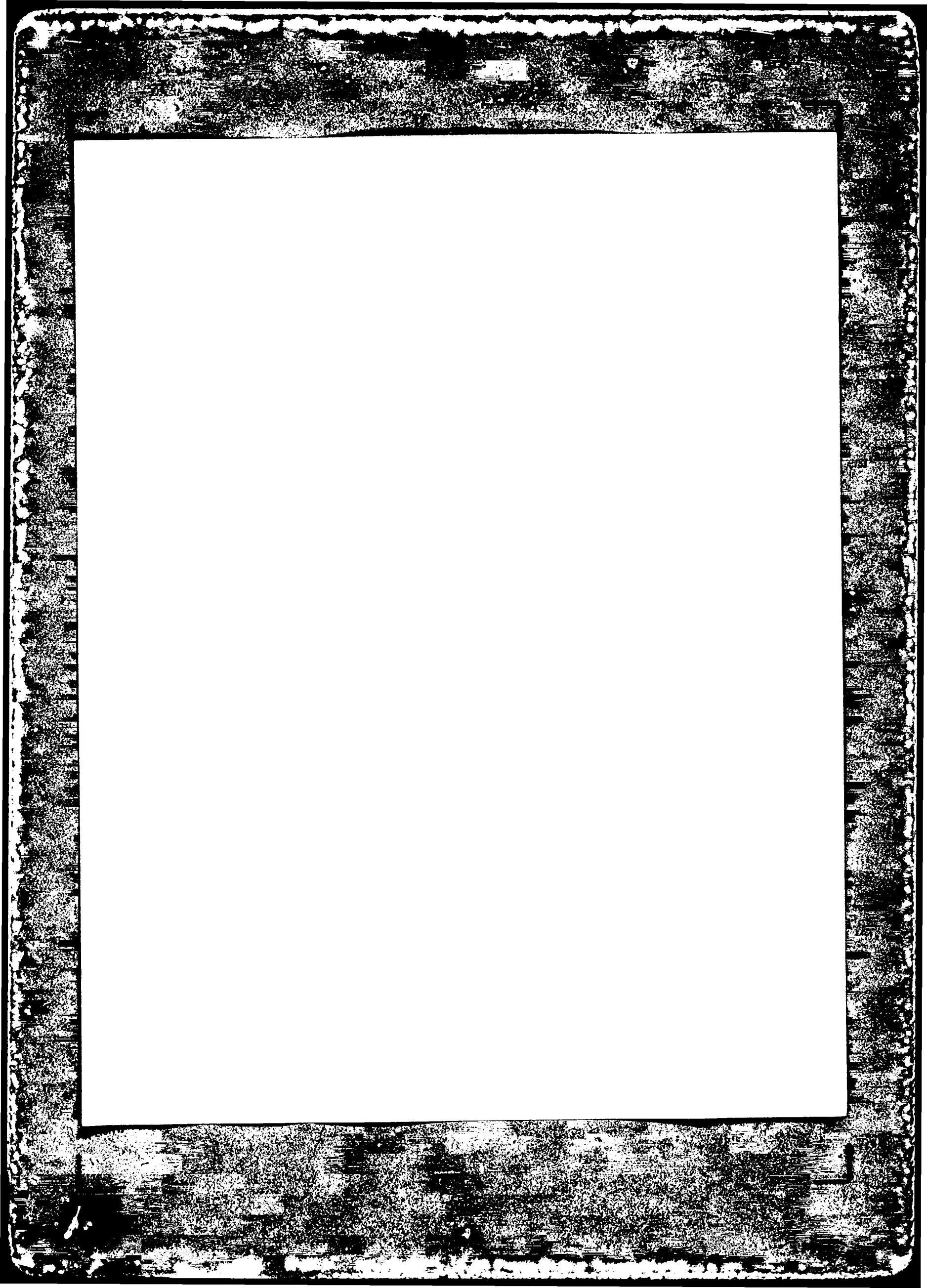
I certify that the micrographs appearing in this reel of film are true copies of the original records described above.

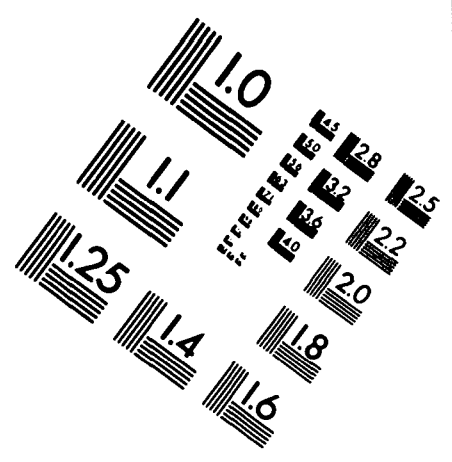
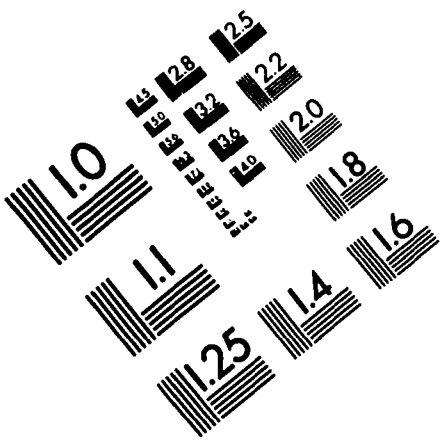
Date: 27 JUNE 1989

Signature of
Camera Operator: Steven T. Tera

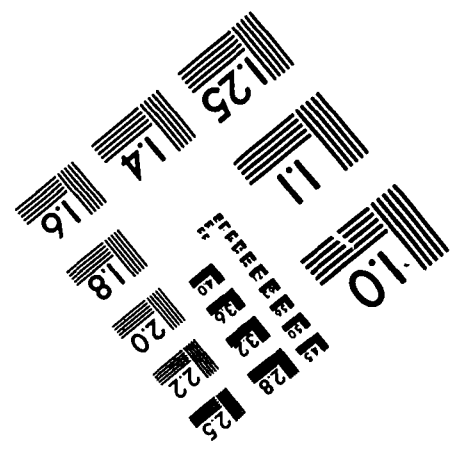
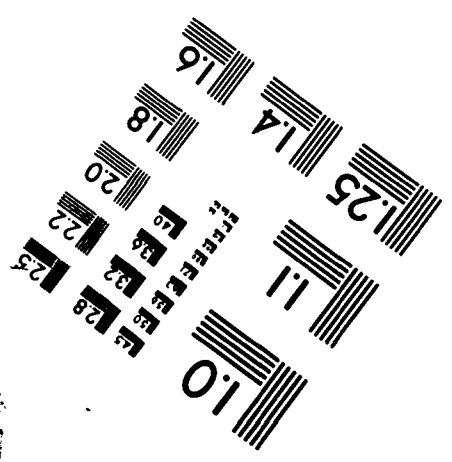
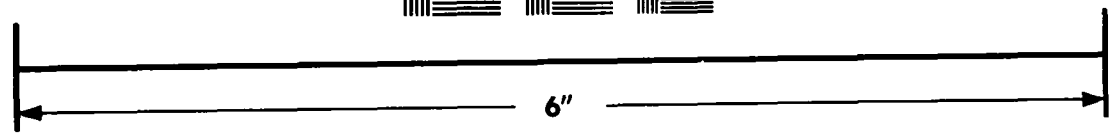
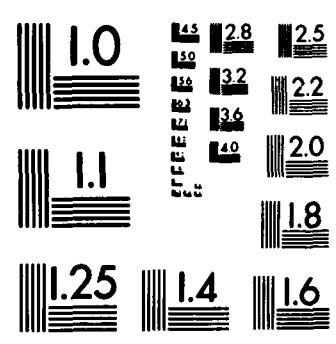
REDUCTION

26X

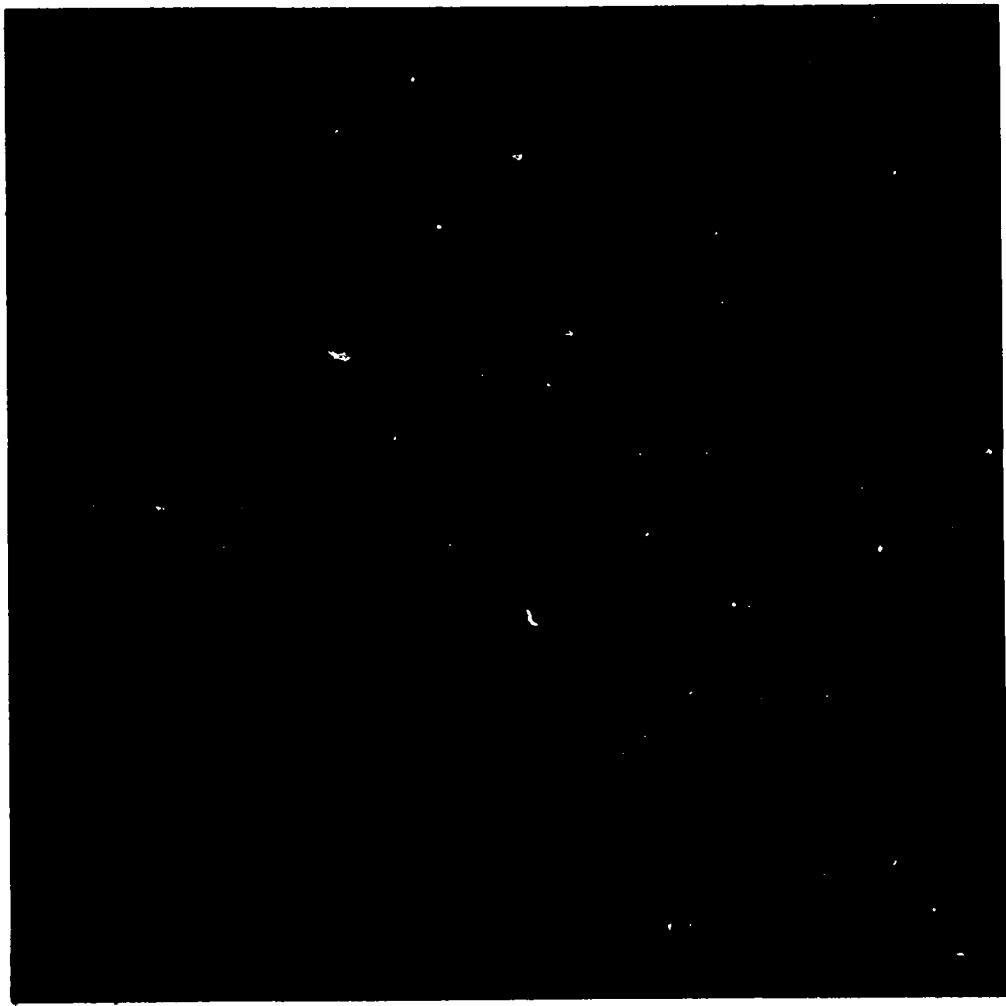




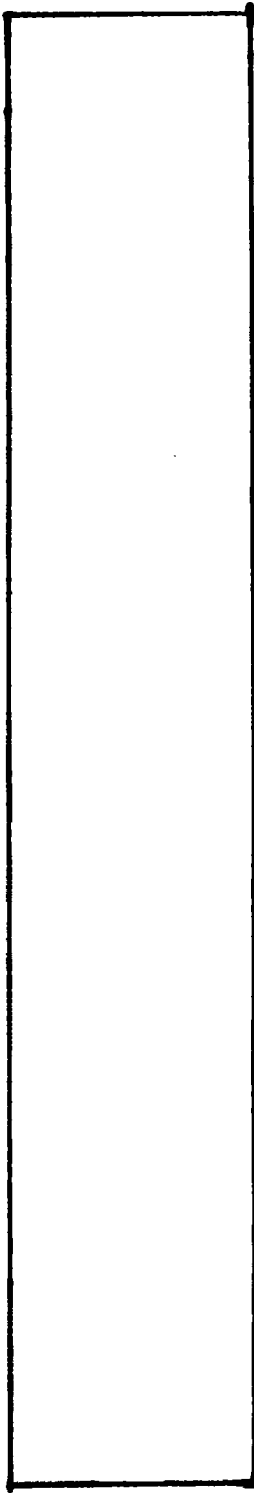
**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



PHOTOGRAPHIC SCIENCES CORPORATION
770 BASKET ROAD
P.O. BOX 338
WEBSTER, NEW YORK 14580
(716) 265-1600



**U
N
W
C
C**



PAG - 3

REEL

no.

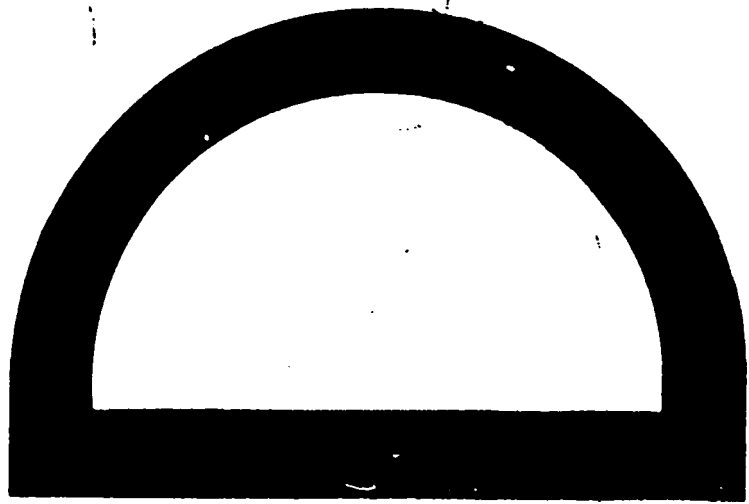
155

**UNITED NATIONS
ARCHIVES**

**security
microfilm**

PROGRAMME

1989



UNITED NATIONS
NATIONS UNIES



united nations archives-microfilm

5 oct. 1978